A Shy Kid

danzinman

Chapter 1

I have always been a shy kid. I've never been involved in many social activities nor have I gotten involved in sports due to my lack of any athletic skills. I'm not a nerd but have spent most my time with my nose in a book. Have been tall for my age all my life and a bit awkward; I also have never had a girlfriend or even just a female acquaintance. I recently turned 18 and I'm now in my senior year in high school. My mom has recently been on my case about being more social and having a girlfriend, but my shyness has kept me from even talking to girls. There is this cute little gal in my English class that similes at me a lot and I would like to get to know her but I'm too shy to even talk to her. Not only is she cute with long blonde hair and great legs, but she also has a great set of tits, I heard talk that she wears a 34DD bra. For a small gal of only 5' 2", she really fills out a sweater; her name is Gloria. I have had dreams of us going on a date in which she exposes her tits and lets me fondle them. When I wake from these dreams, my cocks is rock hard; I then jack off and shoot a huge load of sperm into the air; it lands on my stomach and thighs. This is all a bit new for me because jacking off is something I have not done much of before now.

A few days ago, I went swimming with a couple of buddies of mine and when we got in the shower, the guys said, "Shit Peter, I've never seen such a big dick before". Hell, it wasn't even hard and with me being so naïve, I was not sure what to think of their comments. I decided that I'd ask my mom, I have no one else to go to.

That evening after dinner, I asked my mom, "Can I ask you a question?"

"Sure Peter, what is it?"

"Well, I don't know how to phrase it, but it's got to do with my privates."

My mother looked at me for quite a few seconds before she said, "Ah, anything to do with having sex?"

"Well yea, I guess. It's got to do with ..." I paused a long time before I said, "Ahh, the size of my penis."

My mother smiled saying, "Ummm, most guys' think their penis is on the small size. Is that what your problem is?"

"No!

"Well then, what is it?"

"Ahhhh... today when the guys and I went swimming and afterward when we were changing clothes, they told me my penis was bigger than anyone they had ever seen before and I was not even hard. Why is it that I'm always the weird guy?"

My mother looked real surprised saying, "Honey, you are not weird! You have been big for your age but now you are just a tall kid that many guys I'm sure, would like to be just like you. And if the boys are right, having a big ah, ah ... cock, that is a good thing."

I had never heard my mom talk like this using the word cock. I then said, "Why is that mom?"

"Well honey, when it comes to sex, size does count. For men it's the size of their cock and for women it's their tits. I don't mean that sex is not good unless you have a big cock or big tits, but they do help and can be a real asset."

I immediately thought about Gloria in my English class with her 34DD's. Then realized that my mom had some nice tits too, probable bigger than Gloria's. While I was in deep thought staring at my mom's tits, she said, "What specifically is your question concerning your cock?"

"Ah, ah I just hope I'm not too big."

My mom had this funny look on her face as she said, "Well, it is pretty rare for a man to have too big of a cock but it does happen occasionally. If you would like, I can help you."

"How will you do that mom?"

"Well ...I think the best way is for you to show me your cock. I've seen quite a few dicks and should be a good judge of cock size."

"Oh mom, that would be too embarrassing for me to do that."

"Please don't feel that way Peter. If you really want to know about the size of your dick, it is best for me to see it than to have your first girlfriend see it and run because she thought that it was too big, right?"

"Oh that would be terrible. I would be so embarrassed and humiliated if that were to happen." I could see my mom begin to squirm in her chair and also see the corners of her mouth turn up such that she had a smirk on her face.

She said, "Well, maybe my suggestion would be the best way to relieve your mind." She paused and then said, "Think about it and let me know later, OK?" I nodded and sank down in the overstuffed chair as I contemplated the possibility of exposing myself to my mom.

Shortly afterward I got interested in a TV show and the evening just seemed to slip away. As I sat there engrossed in the television, my mother got up and kissed me on the cheek saying she was going to get ready for bed. I said I would be heading that way soon. When I got to my room, I thought about my mother's offer and decided that I should just do it and get it over with and off my mind, I knew I would probably have another restless night if I didn't do it.

I got undressed except for my boxer shorts and headed for her room. When I got there, her door was partly open so I just stepped into her room. She was lying on top of her bed reading a book wearing a very short negligee, something I had never seen her in before. She had her legs crossed and I could see her entire thighs, she looked so sexy lying there. I guess I had never noticed before just how sexy my mother was.

She looked up and smiled at me as I approached her bed, she uncrossed her legs and I caught a quick glimpse of her panties, making my cock twitch a little. She sat up saying, "Hi sweetie. Have you thought more about my offer?"

"Yes mom, I have." She leaned forward toward me revealing her deep cleavage that I had never really seriously noticed before. I could feel my cock begin to twitch even more as I looked down at the top of her tits that seemed to be bigger than ever. Her nipples were very prominent and protruded through her negligee; I have never seen her in a negligee before. I continued, "I think that although it is going to be very embarrassing for me, I need your opinion about the size of my ahhh, ahhh.... cock."

"That's it Peter, you can use that kind of language around me. Let's be cool with one another and use the terms cock, tits and pussy, OK?"

I just nodded, she totally surprised me with saying I could use the terms of pussy and tits with her.

"Well hon, it should not be embarrassing for I am your mother and there is nothing about your body that you should be embarrassed about. I love you very much and want to help you whenever I can."

"I know mother, but showing you my cock is off the wall. What would people say if they knew."

"Well nobody is going to know. This is something just between you and me. All I'm going to do is look and tell you what I think about the size of your cock." At that point we both looked at my now protruding dick. To my surprise, I had a raging hard on, my shorts looked as though I had a tent pole inside them. My mom's eyes widened as she continued to stare at my crotch.

She then said, "Hon, without even seeing your naked dick, I can tell that you have a magnificent cock that you should be very proud of." She then licked her lips as I reached down taking a hold of my cock. I wasn't sure exactly what to do. She continued, "Well baby, as long as you have gone this far, why not just pull your shorts down and let me get a gander at that wonderful thing you are holding on to."

I was embarrassed but did as she said, I put my thumbs in the waist band of my shorts and tried to pull them down, but my cock was sticking out so far that I could not pull my shorts over it. I had to put my hand on my cock holding it

down while I slid my shorts down with the other hand. Upon releasing my cock, it sprang up pointing directly at my mom. She smiled from ear to ear saying, "Oh my god, what a wonderful big cock you have baby! I had no idea that you would be so well hung, you take after your grandfather. The boys were right sweetie, you have one big dick; most guys would kill to have a cock that big. Have you ever measured it when it is hard like it is?"

"No, I haven't. Did you say I take after my grandfather, you mean your father?"

"Yes dear, that is who I mean."

"How do you know that grandfather had a big dick?"

"Oh it's a long boring story that I will maybe tell you someday." My mom continued to smile at me saying, "Uhhhh baby, your cock is just magnificent, uhhh and yes you are really hung!" She just starred at my dick while licking her lips for what seemed like an eternity and then said, "Do you mind if I touch your cock?"

I was having some strange feelings just standing there in front of my mother with my dick sticking out, and when she said she wanted to touch my dick, it jerked a couple more times. Suddenly, I realized that I did want her to touch my hard cock, so I just nodded as she slowly reached forward wrapping her hand around my dick, first just squeezing it and then began to slowly slide her hand up and down my cock, paying special attention to the head of my dick. Oh shit, what she was doing to me felt so good, I love how she was stroking my cock. She immediately slid closer to the edge of the bed making her negligee slide way up her thighs exposing her panties and with me standing up right next to her, I could also look right down her negligee seeing the tops of her big tits.

She continued to gently run her hand up and down the length of my shaft very slowly several times, never taking her eyes off my dick. I had the strongest urge to reach down and squeeze her tits but did not dare do it. As she continued to massage my cock she said, "Honey, holding your dick like this is so exciting for me. You just never mind about ever being an oddball, with a cock like this you will have women begging you to fuck them."

I had never heard my mother use that word "fuck" before either and as soon as she said it, she looked up at me and upon seeing the surprised look on my face, said, "Yes baby, I said fuck. You are old enough to know that your mother is a woman and likes to be fucked like most women do. Many gals will not be able to accommodate such a large cock, but most will and once they see it and feel it, they will want to feel it up inside them. They will do anything for you, just to be able to feel this beautiful cock slide deep up inside their pussy. Your cock is just so beautiful, so magnificent, I love just seeing it and stroking it; I hope you are okay with me doing this?"

I just stood there looking down her cleavage enjoying the sight of her big tits which had become more exposed. With the sensations she was giving me as she slowly and gently stroked my hard cock, I was about ready to shoot my load. By now she had moved even closer to the edge of the bed causing her negligee to be totally pushed up revealing almost her entire bikini panties. I could see a dark spot right in the center of her crotch.

She looked up at me saying, "Do you jack off very often?"

"No, not too much. Maybe a couple times a week."

"What do you think about when you jack off?"

"Mostly about a girl in my English class."

"Who is that?"

"Her name is Gloria and I will tell you about her some other time."

My mom accepted my answer and then said, "Lets measure you sweetie; I want to know just how big this beautiful cock of yours is!"

"Okay, if you want to." She slid off the bed and went into the kitchen returning with a tape measure. I just remained standing next to her bed stroking my cock as I watched her leave the room, totally enjoying the sight of her nice legs

and ass and when she returned, seeing her jiggling tits; her nipples were very prominent as they protruded out her negligee. My cock was as hard as I have ever felt it and when she returned and saw me stroking my dick, she said, "Oh my god sweetie, your cock looks even bigger. Would you mind if I stroked your dick a few more times again?" She did not wait for an answer, she just reached down and began to stroke my very hard cock, running her hand slowly up and down the full length of my hard shaft. "Ohhh what a wonderful big cock you have, it feels sooooo good in my hand, and I want to make sure your cock is at its maximum hardness."

I was totally surprised at her words and action saying, "I didn't think that what you are doing is something a girl, ur.. a woman would want to do."

"Oh baby, you have so much to learn. I love doing this, I would love to jack you off. Doesn't it feel good to have me stroke you like this?" I just nodded while looking down at her hand sliding back and forth along my dick.

"You have such a big beautiful big cock baby, it gives me such great pleasure to be jacking you off like this. I want to feel and watch you shoot your load of sperm. You will find lots of girls or women wanting to touch your dick like this and watch you ejaculate your sperm."

She then sat back down on the edge of the bed and began to rapidly slide her hand up and down my cock uttering, "Oh baby, I love this. Uhhhh, what a wonderful surprise this is, would never have guessed that you would be so magnificently hung, you are even bigger than your dad."

"Am I bigger that my grandfather?"

"Ahhh, not sure about that." She had a funny look on her face as she said, "I think you are as hard as you can get. Now let me see how long you dick is." She took the measuring tape and ran it along my dick. "Oh my god, your dick is 10 and ½ inches long."

"Do you think I am too big?"

"Oh no baby, you definitely have a large dick all right and a few gals will not be able to accommodate such a big cock, but then again, many many women will and once they are aware of the size of your big beautiful cock, will most definitely want you to fuck them."

My mom went back to stroking my cock while I enjoyed the sensations she was giving me and watching her tits jiggle as she was jacking me off. I knew if she continued stroking my dick, I would shower her with cum, so I said, "Mom, if you continue jacking me off this way, I will shoot my load all over you."

"I know sweetie, and if you are okay with me doing this, I want you to shoot your load on me, I want to feel your cum being spewed all over my tits." I was just mesmerized by what she had just said and what she did next. She momentarily let go of my dick, reached down with both hands and quickly pulled her negligee over her head, revealing to me for the first time, her big beautiful bare tits. They sagged a bit but looked great, her nipples were very erect, standing out like maybe a half inch, her tits and nipples looked delicious.

She looked up at me and said, "I hope you are alright with me taking off my top sweetie, but you have me so hot I don't think I could stop if I wanted to. Plus I want to give you lots of stimulation so you will shoot a big load on my tits." Without waiting for an answer, she again grabbed my cock, this time with both hands and began squeezing and stroking it in a very deliberate way. I could begin to feel my balls churning as I was getting very close to cumming and finally told her that any second I was going to erupt. She then let go of one hand from my cock, taking a hold of her right tit and lifting it up so that the head of my cock was against her nipple. The sight alone had me totally excited. Within a few seconds, I began to unload, spewing spurt after spurt of my cum all over her tit, she just kept stroking me and rubbing my cock all over her tit until the last drop of cum was milked from my cock. There were gobs and gobs of cum all over her tit with much of it running down her belly.

She said, "Oh my god baby, that looked and felt so good, you were loaded with cum and I loved it. I hope you don't think too badly of me, but I needed that. I have been so

horny lately, I really need to be fucked so badly, but this is okay for now."

I was again so surprised to hear my mother talk that way, telling me she wanted to be fucked. As my cock began to soften, she let go of it and began to wipe my cum off her tits and belly with her fingers, licking them clean between wipes. I looked down to see that the dark spot in the crotch of her panties had become quite large, in fact the entire crotch of her panties were wet. She wiped her tits and belly clean of any traces of my cum and when I thought she was through, she reached down inside her panties right in front of me. She was obviously working a couple of fingers into her cunt and then pulled her hand out while holding her waistband with the other hand, I got a quick glimpse of her cunt. Her fingers were all shiny coated with her own cum. She held out her hand to me saying, "Want to taste me?"

I just froze, not knowing what to do or say. She paused a few seconds and then stuck her fingers in her mouth and said, "You lose."

I watched as she licked her fingers clean and then again slid her hand down inside her panties, fingering herself once more while holding the waistband away from her body, giving me another quick view of her cunt, I could see what I thought was some pubic hair above her cunt lips. She was getting her fingers even deeper inside her pussy this time and when she removed her hand and offered her cum coated fingers to me a second time, I simply opened my mouth and sucked on her fingers. It was a nice taste, she left her fingers in my mouth for quite awhile as I sucked and licked them over and over. She then said, "I think we should call it an evening. I have answered your question concerning the size of your cock, right?"

I just nodded as I bent over to pull my shorts back up and then walked toward her bedroom door, I looked back briefly to see her standing with only her panties on, she looked so hot, her tits are magnificent. When I got to my room, I flopped down on my bed in somewhat of a daze. I had just experienced having my mom remove her top and expose her bare tits to me, then jack me off onto her tits, then watch her wipe her tits and belly clean of my cum followed by her licking her fingers clean and then watched her finger her own pussy and offer me a taste. As I laid there

playing over in my mind what had just happened, my cock responded by becoming very erect again. I slide my shorts down and just laid there on my back stroking my hard cock as it pointed straight toward the ceiling. I don't know just how long I was laying there when my mom stuck her head into my room.

It startled me but I did not move as she said, "Oh honey, have I disturbed you?" She had a very surprised look on her face seeing me lying on my back stroking my hard cock.

Not waiting for an answer she said, "I am very concerned that what I did earlier when you were in my room has upset you. Are you okay?"

"Yea mom, I just was thinking of how great it was to actually see and feel your tits. Your tits are wonderful, even better than I thought they might be. And having you jack me off on your tits and also letting me taste your cum really excites me. Just thinking about that has got me real hard again."

"I can see that. I definitely see how hard you are. Like I said earlier, you have such a beautiful cock sweetie, it's so

difficult for me to just stand here and look at it, I want to touch it, lick it, suck it and even ah, ah whatever. I just can't believe how well hung you are. It's beautiful, just beautiful."

"Did you come in here to jack me off again mom?"

"Is that what you want? I'll do anything you want me to do."

"Maybe, I don't know."

My mom then moved even closer to my bed and stood there staring down at me as I continued to stroke my erect cock, she seemed to be in a trance. She did not move for a few seconds then said, "No, I initially came in here just to talk to you, I felt unsure as to the effect I had on you when I jacked you off earlier and then let you taste my pussy juice. I don't want to create any trauma in your life. I see now that it doesn't appear as though you are distributed at all by my earlier actions. You haven't stopped stroking that beautiful cock of yours all the time I have been here in your room."

Hearing her say that did not deter me from continuing to stroke my cock right before my mother's penetrating eyes, it seemed to be a natural thing to do and I felt comfortable doing it. I said, "No, I'm totally at ease with what you did. I really really liked how you bared your tits for me".

She smiled and said, "I will do whatever you are comfortable with sweetie, I'll jack you off again, give you a blowjob, let you fondle me all over if you wish, let you squeeze my tits, lick my tits, suck my tits, and even finger my pussy, eat my pussy or even ahhhh, maybe even fuck my pussy if you want to." I didn't speak or move because I couldn't believe that she would actually let me do all those things to her that she was saying, especially letting me fuck her. I just continued stroking my cock while looking her straight in the eye.

She just remained standing next to my bed staring at my hard cock watching pre-cum begin to ooze out from the head of my dick. She then shifted her glance looking me in the eye and without saying another word; she reached down taking a hold of the hem of her negligee in both hands and slid it up over her head throwing it on the floor. There before me for a second time, was my mom totally

naked except for her panties. Her tits are so big and beautiful, I could not take my eyes off them. As I starred at her tits, she shook her body making her tits sway side to side, my cock reacted by getting a little stiffer. While standing next to my bed wiggling her tits at me, she then surprisingly placed her thumbs into the waistband of her panties that still had a big wet spot in the crotch, pushing them down just enough to show me some pubic hair. She hesitated while staring at me as she nodded her head looking for approval for her to remove her panties. I was anxious and excited to be able to see her bare pussy and so nodded yes. She then pushed her panties down her legs until they also fell to the floor. I could not believe my eyes as my mom was standing very close to me and now being totally nude. Her big bare tits looked so beautiful and her cunt was at eye level and totally exposed. It was the first real cunt I have ever seen, I'd only seen others in magazines and on the internet. I turned my head toward her snatch noticing that she had a well trimmed patch of pubic hair just above her protruding pussy lips. I could also detect a pleasant smell that seemed to emanate from her pussy.

While looking me straight in the eye, she reached down between her legs and began to fondle her pussy, she actually

slide one or two fingers inside her snatch as she said, "Are you surprised at what I'm doing? Does it excite you to see your mother's pussy and watch me play with myself while you play with yourself?"

I just nodded while not taking my eyes off her cunt as I continued to slowly stroke my hard cock.

"Do you like seeing my pussy, your mom's pussy? Does it look like pussy's you seen in magazines or on the internet? Is it exciting to see me play with myself?" I just nodded yes.

"Would you like to touch my pussy?"

I responded, "Yes, oh yes I would very much like to touch your ahh, ahh pussy."

"Would you like to feel the insides of my pussy, would you like to slide your finger way up inside me and feel my wet juicy cunt and feel how smooth and warm it feels? Can you smell my pussy?"

I was in a trance and just nodded yes as I watched her run her finger in and out of her cunt.

"Good! Now why don't you just slide your finger way up inside me while I stroke your hard cock. Just slide your hand across my pussy a few times and then slip a couple fingers up inside me while I stroke that beautiful cock of yours again." She immediately reached over taking my cock in one hand and with her other hand, grabbed my wrist moving my hand toward her crotch. I then reached down a little and began to use my fingers to massage her exposed pussy. She spread her legs a bit as I then ran the palm of my hand over her mound, oh it felt so good. I was thinking I must be dreaming, here my mother is standing next to my bed totally nude with me fondling her cunt while she strokes my erect cock. I then slid just the tip of my finger along her slit and watched her pussy lips separate letting my finger slide into her pussy, her cunt felt so warm and moist. She then took a hold of my wrist and shoved my hand against her cunt pushing my fingers deep inside her; she simultaneously moaned as my fingers penetrated her cunt.

She said, "Don't be shy baby, I want you to know that I like having your finger me, I want you to play with my pussy, I

want your fingers way up inside me, yes I want for you to push your fingers way up inside your mother's wet pussy. Yea that's it, push your fingers deep up inside my cunt baby. I want you to know what a pussy feels like, what a woman's cunt feels like, how wet and warm they can be, and mine is really wet right now. You have me so turned on, I can hardly stand it. Yes baby, slide your fingers in and out of my cunt, stroke me baby, stroke your momma's cunt!" My mind went numb as I was sliding my middle finger in and out of my mother's wet cunt, it just seemed so natural and so easy, I loved how it felt; it was all warm and juicy feeling. In the meantime she was stroking my cock to the same rhythm I was stroking her cunt. I loved what we were doing to each other.

As we continued stroking and massaging each other, she glanced at me and then leaned forward placing her mouth over the head of my pre-cum oozing cock. Oh god it felt wonderful, her lips were so warm and wet. She first licked the head of my dick before she slid her mouth down over the head of my cock, repeating this process three or four times before she lifted her head back up. I continued to fondle her pussy and had my middle finger up into her cunt as far as it would go. She had grabbed my wrist again and

was pushing my hand tight up against her cunt while also rocking her hips back and forth. She moaned a couple times when I would push my finger really deep into her cunt.

She just stared at me for awhile before she began to crawl up on my bed straddling my body saying, "I want to take care of you in a very special way baby, a way that helps both you and me." She paused as she continued staring at me for what seemed like long time and then said, "Honey, I want for us to fuck! Yes baby, I want you to fuck me! I know that I am totally surprising you, but right now I need to be fucked and I want you to do it, to fuck me. I want you to fuck your mother. I want you to slide your cock into my cunt, yes into your mother's cunt, I want you to feel the sensation that a man gets when they fuck a woman, I want you to know what it feels like to ejaculate inside a woman's cunt, to shoot your sperm into my cunt." At that point she had straddled my hips and had a hold of my cock as she positioned her pussy directly above my hard dick. She lowered her hips and then rubbed the head of my dick back and forth across her pussy lips saying, "I hope you are okay with this baby. I know what I'm about to do is not right, but I need to be fucked so bad baby, and when I saw your magnificent beautiful big cock again, I got so horny I can't

stand it, my pussy has gotten so wet that I can't wait any longer to feel your beautiful cock totally stuffed into my cunt." I laid there motionless in total disbelief as to what my mother was doing and saying. I just laid there watching my mother position herself so that her cunt would slide down my dick.

Once I felt the head of my cock enter her pussy, she slowly lowered herself down, down, down on my hard shaft while closing her eyes. When her decent stopped, we both looked down at her pussy to see that about two inches of my cock was still showing. She said, "I've got about 8 or so inches of you in me right now but I want all of your cock in me, every last fucking inch." She began to wiggle her hips while putting all her weight on her crotch but was unable to get but another inch of my cock inside her cunt.

"Well honey, it has been so long since I have been fucked by such a big cock, my pussy needs some stretching to totally accommodate your big dick, but for now and with this being your first fuck, I'll just basically jack you off with my pussy till you cum inside me. Yes, I want you to cum inside me; I want to feel your sperm being ejaculated deep inside me, inside your mother's pussy. I'm not on the pill

but will get a morning-after pill tomorrow". She then proceeded to slide her cunt up and down my cock and within minutes we both were cumming. She moaned and groaned and then collapsed on top of me totally exhausted. She was the first to stir looking up at me saying, "Are you okay with this?"

"Yes mom, that was great." With my cock still lodged in her pussy she wiggled her ass saying, "How does that feel?"

"Nice, real nice."

"I am going to get my pussy in shape so that the next time we fuck, I can get all 10 and ½ inches of you inside me. You do want to fuck me again don't you?"

"Oh god mom, I can't wait to do this again."

"Okay, I will get back on the pill so you can ejaculate inside me and we can always fuck bareback and won't be worried about you getting me pregnant, or would you like a

younger brother or sister?" I just shrugged my shoulders not knowing what to say.

She continued, "Be patient with me and I will show you what it's like to fuck a pussy that can accommodate your big cock." She then slowly lifted her cunt off my cock, slid forward to kiss me and rolled off my bed. She stood there for a second just staring at me before she leaned over and placed her mouth over my semi-hard dick. She completely devoured my cock and when she raised her head, she kissed the head of my dick and then turned and walked back to her bedroom totally nude. I just stared at her bare ass and nice legs as she departed; I wanted to reach over and just grab her butt cheeks. I did notice a stream of cum running down her inner thigh as she departed and when she got to the door, she stopped and looked down at her legs. She must have felt the cum on her leg cause she reached down and scooped up the white goo and stuck it in her mouth saying, "Um, um good, so very good. Night baby!"

I was exhausted and fell asleep immediately waking up the next morning with dried cum all over my crotch. I showered and then went into the kitchen to see my mother all dressed for work, she had prepared my breakfast and

was waiting for me. She said, "How are you this morning? Are you still okay with what happened last night and are you still willing to be my fuck buddy?"

It was still hard to get use to how my mom was talking. "Yes mom, I loved it and want to do it again. Can we fuck again when you get home tonight?"

She was looking at my crotch where my cock was standing at attention, she said, "Like I told you last night, I need to get my pussy and mind in shape, so it will be awhile before we fuck again."

"I have to go work now, so come over here and give me a big kiss." I walked toward her with my cock leading the way and when I got close to her, she reached down taking a hold of my cock squeezing it while pulling me closer. She released my dick and reached up to my shoulders pulling me into her while pushing her pelvis into mine making my cock poke her belly. She pulled my head down to kiss me with open mouth as she pushed her tits and cunt into me. It was a sloppy kiss with lots of tongue and when we parted she reached down taking my hands in hers saying, "I'm not

ready to start fucking yet, but that does not mean you can't enjoy fondling me. I like having my tits and pussy played with." With that she raised my hands to her tits saying, "These are now your toys to play with whenever you want, I like to have them squeezed, licked and sucked along with having my pussy fondled, fingered and eaten."

I stood there squeezing her tits through her blouse and bra, she just remained standing there looking up at me smiling. I then lowered one hand to the hem of her skirt and raised it up in order to reach her cunt. She did not flinch as I ran my hand across her panty covered snatch and then slid finger under her panties and pushed my index finger into her wet pussy.

"Yes baby, I like what you are doing, can you feel how wet I am?"

"Yes, I can and you are really wet mom. Are you going to work that way?"

"I'll be late if I don't hurry. Would you like to get a towel and wipe my pussy dry before I go?" I did not have to be

asked twice, I ran and got a towel while my mom had lifted her skirt and lowered her panties dropping them to the floor. When I returned she was standing there holding her skirt up with legs slightly bowed revealing her bare cunt to me, a sight that totally excited me. I dropped to my knees and gentle began to wipe her cunt dry. She looked down at me saying, "I hope you enjoy playing with my pussy as much as I enjoy it. I love exposing myself to you and seeing the expression on your face."

I just looked up at her with a shit eating grin on my face as she continued, "Would you like to lick and kiss my pussy, my cunt, my twat, my snatch, my ahhh fuck hole?"

I love hearing her talk like that and leaned forward placing my lips on her cunt lips gently kissing her snatch. She then placed a hand on the back of my head and simultaneously lightly pushed my face against her pussy while she humped my face a few times with her hips. I kissed her deeply on her cunt lips followed by actually sucking her cunt lips into my mouth and heard her say, "Use your tongue sweetie, use your tongue. Tongue fuck me baby, I want to feel your tongue inside me!" I obeyed and pushed my tongue between her cunt lips as she moaned while pushing my face

even harder into her snatch. She said, "Oh god baby, I love it, ohhhhh and I love you. Oh I want to fuck you so bad right now, but I've got to go."

She pushed me away from her crotch and lowered her skirt saying, "I'm going to get a fresh pair of panties and run to work. You can sniff my old ones until I get home and then I will let you sniff the real thing, I know my cunt will be wet when I get home. Have a good day sweetie. Love ya!" She dashed into her bedroom and out the door she went.

For the next few days my mom was so sweet to me, letting me passionately kiss her, fondle both her tits and pussy including kissing and sucking on her tits and pussy but always insisting that she was not ready to have me fuck her yet. She would come home and just about the first thing she would do was to sit on my lap and push her tits into my face. I would unbutton her blouse, release the clasp on her bra releasing her big tits and suck on her nipples. Then while sitting on my lap, she would spread her legs allowing me easy access to her crotch letting me finger fuck her pussy. She would many times actually take a hold of my wrist and push my hand hard against her cunt while she would basically hump my hand. It would not take long for

her to reach a climax coating my fingers with her juices. She would take my hand and suck on my fingers and then lean back pulling her skirt way up with legs totally spread saying, "Eat me baby, taste your mother, lick my cunt, tongue fuck me, I want to cum so bad, I want to cum with your mouth on me, I want you to taste your mama's juices." I would maneuver around to get my face in her crotch and eat her pussy. Again, she would climax with me usually having my tongue deep in her slit, giving me a wonderful taste of her juices. Once she recovered, she would get down between my legs, fish my cock out of my pants and give me a blow job till I shot a load in her mouth. I always looked forward to her coming home with anticipation which meant I continuously had a hard on. She would then cook dinner and then we would each do our own thing afterwards.

One day she came home when I was lying down on the floor on my back watching television. She didn't say a word as she walked toward me and stood right next to my head giving me a great view up her skirt. She smiled at me as she raised her skirt up to her waist revealing her bikini panties that had a big wet spot in the crotch. She immediately placed her thumbs in the waistband of her panties and removed them, letting them fall to the floor before she

straddled my head. While holding her skirt up, she slowly squatted right above my face putting her cunt only inches above my nose. She just said, "Eat me baby, eat my cunt, I need to cum really bad." I stuck out my tongue as she moved her wet pussy against my mouth, I began eating her, tasting her wonder juices. I had my face buried on her cunt for only a few minutes before she began to moan with the onset of her climax. She was really pushing her cunt tight against my face as wave after wave of the wonderful sensations flowed through her body. When she recovered, she got down on her hands and knees with her cunt still right above my face and began to fish my cock out of my pants. Once freed, she started to suck me off. I just laid there looking straight up at her wet cunt wanting to eat her some more. I could feel her tits rub against my legs occasionally and wanted to feel them in my hands, so I reached down and began to unbutton her blouse. She assisted me and within seconds we had both her blouse and bra off and I was able to fondle her big hanging tits, god they felt great. Her skirt kept getting in my way and so she helped me got it off too, so now she was totally naked above me while on her hands and knees. I raised my head so that I could eat her cunt some more, she just moaned and groaned as I sucked her cunt lips into my mouth and tongue fucker her again. She finally released my cock and rolled over on her side

saying, "Baby, I want you to cum all over my face and tits. I want your delicious gooey cum all over me." I scrambled up on to my knees and pointed my cock at her face as I jacked off. Within seconds I was spewing gobs of cum all over her face and a few shots on her tits. I stroked every last drop out of me, what a sight, seeing my mom lying there on the floor, first being totally nude is exciting enough, but them having her face and tits covered with my cum and her juices oozing out of her pussy.

I sat back and said, "Shit mom you are so sexy and hot looking, I want to fuck you right now!"

"I know baby, but even if I was ready for us to fuck, I'm totally exhausted right now."

"Oh, but mom you are so hot, so slutty, so fuckable looking. I don't want to forget how you look right now. It is an image I would love to jack off to."

"Well, honey if you promise not to show anybody, why not get your phone and take some pictures of me, I would also like to see how I look." I didn't need to second invitation,

dashed off to my room, grabbed my phone and returned to the living room. My mom was still lying there like I left her. I immediately took a number of shots of her face and tits covered in cum by standing directly over her. I took one of her whole body. She wanted to see so I handed her the phone while she remained lying on the floor. She studied them saying, "Wow, I do look like a sexy slut. Now promise that you will never show them to anyone, OK?"

"Yes mom, I promise."

She then said, "Which shot do you like the best, the one you will mostly jack off to?"

I looked over the various shots I'd taken and showed her the ones with both her tits and face in it."

She checked them out and smiled then said, "Yea they are hot but you didn't take any photos showing my pussy."

"Do you want me to take a picture of your cunt?"

"Well, it's up to you baby. Do you want a picture of my cunt?"

"Of course, I would love to have a picture of your juicy cunt."

"OK, why not get down on your knees between my legs and take a picture looking up my body. I will raise my head some and you will be able to see pussy, tits and face all in one shot." I did as she suggested and was getting another hard on just looking my mother this way. She spread her legs giving me a great view of her cunt and with her head raised, I could see her com covered face and her tits.

After taking quite a few shots I stopped to admire the view of her I had, god she is so hot looking, my cock was rock hard. She looked directly into my eyes and with a big smile said, "OK, sweetie, take a couple more of me now." She had lowered her hands down to her crotch and had placed both her index fingers in her pussy and had spread her pussy lips real wide, showing the insides of her cunt, you could definitely see how wet she was. I immediately began taking

close up shots of her exposed cunt as she just laid there allowing me to photograph her entire nude body.

"OK, that's enough. I'm hungry and must fix dinner. But don't you dare jack off looking at those pictures, I want your juices later this evening." Later that evening while we were in the living room, she gave me a fantastic blowjob. She had my cock in her mouth for what seemed like an hour, sucking it, licking it, rubbing all it over her face. She spent most of the time trying to get as much of my cock in her mouth as she could, deep throating me over and over again until I finally told her I was about to cum. She just said to let it happen as she swallowed every drop of cum I spewed in her mouth. She squeezed and fondled my balls as she sucked my cock telling me how much she loved sucking my cock and that I had the most wonderful cock and should be very proud of it. We both relaxed for awhile before I told my mom good night and headed to bed feeling totally spent.

As I was lying on my bed nearly asleep, my mom came in wearing a shortie nightgown to say good night. She bent over and kissed me, it was a juicy kiss with lots of tongue. I could not resist and reached inside her nightgown and

fondled her hanging tits to her delight. She smiled at me saying, "You really like my tits, don't you?"

"Yea mom, you have great tits and I love to fondle them."

"I like that too. I love how you play with my tits and suck my nipples, it makes them so erect. Is what we are doing now making your cock hard again?" she asked as she reached down to my crotch feeling my dick. Sure enough it was hard as she fished it out of my shorts and began to stroke it. She then released my lips and said, "Would you mind if I sucked your cock again?"

I said, "No, not if I can eat your pussy!"

"Oh sweetie, that sounds great, let's do it!" She stood up, removed her negligee and crawled up on my bed getting in the 69 position, then lowered her cunt down to my face while taking my cock into her mouth. We sucked and ate each other for about 10 minutes before we each had an intense climax. She flooded my mouth with her juicy cum which I thoroughly enjoyed while she swallowed another load of my cum. She quickly stood up saying, thanks baby,

I will sleep really well tonight. As she bent over to pick up her negligee, I reached over and grabbed her ass and slid my hand along her crotch, sticking a finger in her wet cunt. She remained bent over looking back at me saying, "You nasty boy, I love it. I love how you want to do nasty things to your mother. Yes baby, finger my pussy, put it in deep, oh yea, finger fuck me." I did as she said and ran my finger in and out of her cunt while she remained bent over. She suddenly pulled my hand away saying enough and dashed off to her room. I watched her bare ass sway and her tits wiggle as she walked out of my room.

This was similar to most nights where she would come into my room to say good night either wearing a negligee or be totally nude. I would usually be sitting at my computer and she would come up to me and immediately push her tits into my face. I would pull down her neckline to get access to her bare tits in order to play with her erect nipples. She would moan and groan while reaching down to rub my hard cock. Then she would take my hand and lead me over to my bed, remove her negligee if she had one on, lay down spreading her legs and instruct me to remove my pants and to get into 69 position. She would take a hold of my cock with both hands and begin to kiss and suck on my cock

while I buried my face in her pussy sucking her pussy lips into my mouth and tongue fucking her until we both climaxed.

Then one day she was late and immediately started dinner after a quick greeting in which I just got a quick feel of her tits. After dinner, I was sitting in the living room watching some TV when she walked in wearing only a negligee. She sat down on my lap and gave me a big kiss on the lips while she wiggled her ass making my dick get hard which she obviously wanted. I knew she could feel mu hard cock against her pussy and ass as we kissed. She suddenly pulled away while pulling down the neckline of her negligee revealing her nice big tits saying, "Would you like to kiss and suck your momma's big juicy tits, baby?" I didn't hesitate and began kissing, sucking and fondling her big tits; her nipples became very erect as they always do as I sucked and tongued them. She continued to wiggle her ass while on my lap enjoying the feeling of my hard cock against her cunt and ass. She then got up off my lap, faced me as she took her negligee completely off. She spread her legs slightly while reaching down to her pussy with both hands where she spread her pussy lips apart showing me the pink

insides of her cunt. She smiled saying, "Would you like to kiss these lips again?"

I smiled and stuck my tongue out like I was licking something. She then stepped up on the couch with one foot on each side of me which put her cunt only inches from my face. She leaned into me as I stuck my tongue out again and began licking her cunt. She leaned in further until my face was buried in her pussy. She again instructed me to use my tongue which I did getting it well inserted between her cunt lips and was able to play with her clit. I also sucked her cunt lips into my mouth, they felt so good in my mouth and she tasted so good.

She then said, "I'm ready baby, I'm ready for you to stick that big beautiful cock of yours deep inside my cunt, deep into your mommy's pussy, my twat, my fuck hole. I want you to fuck me silly. I want to feel you to pump my cunt full of your cum, your sperm, your baby making spunk. I want to feel your cock ejaculate inside me, I want all 10 and ½ inches of your cock inside my body, and I want you to fuck me all night long, as much as you want to, I'm your fuck toy for the night." She pulled away stepping off the couch and began walking toward her bedroom. I followed

her watching her great ass sway as we proceeded toward her room. Once inside, she lay on her bed spread eagle holding up her arms welcoming me saying, "Mount me, come here baby and get on top of me, get between my legs and slide that big cock of yours into my cunt, and just fuck me until your tank is empty." I had removed my cloths and was supporting a huge hard on. As I got on top of her, she reached down guiding my cock into her waiting pussy. She said, "Be a little gentle at first, but once you are totally inside me, once you have all 10 and ½ inches of your beautiful big cock deep inside my hungry pussy, then I want you to fuck me hard and deep."

Before I lowered myself into my mom's cunt, I asked her what happened for her to let me fuck her. She said, "Check the top drawer in my night stand." I leaned over and opened the drawer and found three dildos plus a small plug of some kind. I said, "I see, you used these to stretch your pussy."

"Yes baby, get the big one." I reached in getting the largest dildo, it must have been a foot long.

"Wow mom, can you get this in your pussy?"

She smiled saying, "Yes, I have been able to get most of it in me. I have spent every night inserting those dildos in my pussy in order to get my cunt use to having a huge cock in it. I would force this big one in me holding it as deep in me as I could take. I have gone to sleep every night with the medium size one in my pussy just to get my cunt use to being full. I have been able to get this big one, the 12 incher almost totally in me, so I felt that I was now ready to be fucked the way I really like it with your big beautiful cock. I can't wait to see if I can get all of your cock inside me and have you fuck my brains out! Once you have fully penetrated my cunt, I want you to pound my pussy as hard and as fast as you can. I love being fucked sweaty hard. Why don't you first use that big dildo on me and see how much of it you can get in my pussy! I'll help you."

My mom laid back and spread her legs while reaching down between her legs to pull her pussy lips wide as I began to insert the 12 inch dildo into her snatch. She looked at me as I began to insert the dido saying, "How does it feel to be inserting a plastic dick into my cunt?"

"Not sure, feels kind of odd for me to be kneeing next to you while you are naked and spreading your cunt lips apart in order for me to ahhh manually fuck you."

"I know baby, it feels a little strange to me too, but I also have this strong desire to expose myself to you, for you to see me at my slutest, for you to be seeing and touching my most intimate parts and for me to feel you touching me, I love having your hands all over me, especially in my cunt and ass. I'm really excited right now that you are doing this to me, sliding my dildo into my cunt, helping me and watching me masturbate before you actually fuck me. I want you to know everything about my pussy, how it looks, feels and smells when we have sex."

My dick was really getting hard as I was able to see the pink insides of her cunt and was actually able to see her clit as I began inserting the dildo into her cunt. She said, "First you need to put a little Vaseline on it, it needs to be lubricated. There is some in the drawer." I found the Vaseline and applied a good quantity of it on the tip of the dildo.

My mom was now lying back with her legs spread really wide with her knees close to her chest giving me a great view and total access to her crotch, what a sight. "Okay baby, just slide that rubber dick in your mom's pussy, but do it very slow." I got between her spread legs and was in awe of seeing my mom so vulnerable, totally nude with legs spread wide showing me her pussy and all. I slowly began to insert the dildo between her pussy lips, it was amazing to see and watch the dildo slide into her cunt. The first 6 or so inches went in without any problem but at about 9 inches she said to stop and to hold it there. I did as she said and then she motioned to push the dildo in some more. I was able to penetrate her pussy another inch maybe before she stopped me.

She said, "Are you OK?"

"Yea, why do you ask?"

"You have a funny look on your face, I thought you may be having second thoughts."

"Oh no, not all. It is just so strange to be here between your legs helping and watching you slide a rubber cock into your cunt and you willingly wanting me to be here. I love it but it is also so surreal."

"I know baby, it is surreal to me too, but I know it will feel natural with time."

She then said, "I'll take it from here." She replaced my hands and slowly wiggled her hips and moving the dildo back and forth was able to get at least another inch inside her. "There baby, that is how big you are, and I know that I can take all of you now." She fucked herself a few times before she removed the dildo saying, "I'm ready, now get on top of me, slide that big cock of yours in my cunt and start fucking your mother like she wants to be fucked, you big mother fucker!"

I could hardly believe what she called me as I crawled on top of her and slowly lowered myself feeling the warmth of her cunt on my cock as I slowly penetrated her wet snatch. I worked my cock up and down feeling a little resistance as I neared full penetration. But with not much effort I was

able to get my entire cock into my mother's warm cunt and once I felt I was there, I started to pound her cunt as she instructed me to.

Without opening her eyes she said, "Oh sweetie, yes, yes, ahhhhhh yes I now have all of you inside me, I have all of my baby's 10 and ½ inch cock inside my pussy. You now will know what it feels like to fuck a woman. You are so deep inside me, I don't think I have ever felt a cock go so deep inside my cunt before. I can feel your cock in my womb, the womb from where you came. I love it, just love it and have needed to be fucked like this again for so long. I had no idea it would be my son's cock that satisfied my wanton needs. Oh baby, this is so good for me. Please don't think badly of your mom, please, please. I really needed to be fucked like this for such a long time and now that it is you that is fucking me, I will need it often."

By this time I was getting so worked up I was just pounding my cock into her pussy like an animal. I reached up with both hands placing them on her tits to support myself and I also wanted to feel her big tits in my hands while I fucked her. She moaned saying, "Yes baby, squeeze my tits, play with them, do whatever you want with them. Oh fuck me,

yes fuck me over and over again, this is heaven." I loved it too, her tits felt so good in my hands, her nipples were erect as I squeezed them with my thumb and finger while I simultaneously pounded her pussy.

"Oh baby, I love how you are fucking me. Your cock is so big, so wonderful, so exciting, I love how it feels sliding between my pussy lips and over my clit and then deep into my womb. Oh baby, this is wild and so crazy, I don't want it to ever stop." She continued moaning for quite some time as I fucked her hard and fondled her big wonderful tits.

"Oh fuck mom! This is so cool, I love having my cock buried in your cunt and to be fucking you like this. I didn't know fucking would be so much fun."

"Great, I love it too Peter and if you are okay with us fucking like this, I want you to fuck me often, I want you to sleep in my bed and fuck me at least once every night. You just don't know how wonderful this is for me, to have a nice hard cock around all the time. Oh god baby, your cock is giving me some of the greatest sensations I've ever had in my cunt. I mean this is outrageous, absolutely outrageous! My pussy is

on fire! I want you to cum inside me baby, way way deep up inside me, flood my cunt with your sperm. I want to feel your juicy cum being squirted into my womb. I never thought about us ever fucking until recently and it is beyond what I ever expected."

"I glad I'm making you happy mom, it means a lot to me. I was wondering, did your pussy really get stretched using those dildos?"

She smiled at me and said, "No, not really baby. What I really needed was time to get my head around the fact that we would be fucking; to get it in my head that I would actually be fucking my son; having him sleep with me on a regular basis; and that I would be naked in front of my son and be giving you free access to my body, my tits, and my pussy. That I would be willingly opening my legs and letting my son get on top of me and slide his big cock into my pussy. And that I would be sucking my son's big cock and letting you eat my pussy. I knew immediately after seeing your big dick, that I would not be able to resist fucking you and so I needed to get my bearings, to let it happen without feeling guilty. I am so glad you are okay with us fucking, I don't know what I would do if you were not comfortable

with us fucking. I have had big cocks in me many many times and know how wonderful it feels to be fucked with a big cock. So knowing that you had a big cock, I was doomed to wanting you in my bed between my legs pounding my pussy the way I like it. You just need to learn how to be gentle with that big boner of yours, you will make many women scream with pleasure and beg for more."

My mom closed her eyes as I continued fucking her, she moaned and groaned for quite some time and then said, "You will never know just how happy you are making me. For right now, just continue fucking your mother knowing that I love it, slide that big beautiful cock of yours in and out of my pussy and give me the fuck of my life." I did not hesitate as I continued thrusting my cock in and out of my mom's pussy as she groaned and moaned with delight.

"Oh god baby, I think you are even deeper inside me than you were before! Oh for god sake, this is unbelievable, totally unbelievable. Oh stick it in me really deep and hold it there." I did as she said while watching her face, she looked totally contented.

"This is the ultimate sex! Your cock is absolutely the best I have ever felt in my cunt. Better than your dad's, better than a big kid I fucked in high school, better than any man I've fucked, and I've fucked a lot of men. Oh my god, I think I have died and gone to heaven. Okay, okay, now start fucking me again like an animal and tell me when you think you are about to cum. I want to be totally aware of you cumming inside me. I want to be totally aware when you ejaculate inside my cunt, to feel my baby's sperm being spewed inside my fuck tube; I want to be totally tuned in to the spewing of your baby making juice inside me."

I continued to fuck my mom as she had her first of three orgasms, I pumped my cock into her cunt as hard as I could while I aggressively fondled her nice big juicy tits; oh how I love her big tits and nipples. She just continued to moan and groan as we fucked. Shortly after her second climax, I could feel the sensation of an approaching eruption and told my mom I was about to cum. She said, "Yes baby, cum in me, sperm my pussy with your hot young man juice, load me up, I want to feel your juicy cum inside me again, it has been so long and I am so glad that it's your cum that I'm about to receive." I just continued pumping my cock in her and them bam! I totally unloaded all the spunk I had inside

her hot cunt. She had her third orgasm just as I was pumping in the last of my load inside her wet pussy.

"Oh baby! You just don't realize how wonderful this is, I can't even describe the feelings I'm having, and I want to repeat this over and over again. Oh fucking shit, this is utterly fantastic!"

"Oh mom, do you really mean it? You want us to fuck over and over again?"

"Oh god yes son, I want to have your cock buried inside my fucking cunt as much as is possible, I want to go to bed every night knowing that I will get fucked at least once before morning. I have needed this so bad for so long, I have never been so horny in my life, and I didn't know I could get so horny. I want to feel, suck and fuck your cock day in and day out. I want you to know and to act upon this knowledge that my body is now your play toy; use me, fuck me, hump me, do whatever you want to me as long as you cum in me or on me, I love it and I love you. I want you to feel totally at ease and free to play with my body, to fondle me whenever you feel the urge, to squeeze my ass, to slip

you hand inside my blouse and squeeze my tits, to kiss and suck my tits, stick your finger in my pussy or in my ass and I especially want you to feel free to fuck me as much as you want to. Yes I want you to fuck me whenever you feel like it, even if I'm busy doing something, I will stop whatever I'm doing and let you fuck me. My pussy is yours, do with it what you want anytime you want to!"

I just lay down on top of her letting my body totally relax with her words ringing in my ears while feeling her tits being pressed against my chest and with my cock still buried in her cunt. After a few minutes I started to get up, but my mom stopped me saying, "Oh honey, don't get up just yet, I want to have your cock remain inside me all night if possible. Why don't you just roll over on your back and let me keep your cock inside me for awhile longer." I rolled over liked she asked while she got on top of me taking my semi-hard cock in her hand guiding it back into her wet and warm cunt. She proceeded to slowly slide her cunt up and down my cock over and over again, moaning the whole time. "Oh sweetie, I can't get enough of having your cock inside me. I love how it feels to have the head of your dick slide across my clit and to feel your cock enter my womb. Are you okay with me doing this to your cock?"

"Sure mom, I like it too." I laid there enjoying the sensations my mom was giving me and started to doze off. My mom then asked me to roll onto my side without having my cock slip out of her pussy and see if we can go to sleep this way.

I did as she said and immediately dozed off for awhile. I awoke feeling my cock to be rock hard again but it was no longer inside my mom's warm cunt. I looked over at her in the dim light, she had rolled over and was on her back sound asleep. I pulled the sheets off and just admired my mom's sexy body while I lay there stroking my hard cock a few times. I couldn't resist the urges inside me and got on my hands and knees between her legs and slipped my hard cock back inside her wet cunt and began to fuck my mom again. After only a couple times of sliding my cock into her pussy, she opened her eyes, smiled and said, "Oh yes baby, and I like it that you are fucking me when you have the urge. You can wake me up any time you feel to urge to fuck me. I'm here to serve you, just fuck me baby, just fuck me; fuck your mom good and hard." She began meeting my down thrusts with her rising hips driving my cock very deep inside her pussy. It wasn't long before we each reached organism and immediately collapsed with me on top of her.

We rolled on to our sides again trying to keep my cock inside her which we did. I remember waking a couple more times seeing her naked body which gave me another hard on and then I would fuck her again. Each time she would tell me how much she enjoyed having me fuck her.

The next thing I was aware of was an empty bed in the morning. I was alone in bed when I woke, no sign of my mom, only the remnants of the evening activities like a couple of big wet spots on the sheets where my cum and hers must have leaked out of my mom's cunt. I got up went to the bathroom, freshened up and put on my shorts before going to the kitchen.

I found my mom in the kitchen humming to herself wearing a real short nightie. Not only does she have a nice set of boobs, but her legs are great too. I stood in the doorway looking at her for but a few seconds before she spotted me.

"Oh, Hi hun. Have you been awake long?"

"No, just did get up and stopped here just to admire you."

"Oh sweetie, you say the nicest things. What is it that you admire?"

"For one, it's your legs, they are very sexy. Two, your nice tits, they are so big and delicious looking and fun to play with. Three, I know you have a hot pussy under your negligee that I love to fuck, and fourth you have a great ass."

"Is that anyway to speak to your mom; talking about her tits, pussy and ass? What would the neighbors think if they heard you saying all that?"

"Well I know that if they could see your tits, pussy and ass they would say the same thing. You're hot mom!" I then walked up to my mom hoping that what she said last night about her body being my toy was true. I reached down to the hem of her negligee, lifted it up and slid my hand onto her bare ass cheeks, then around to the front of her belly and down between her bare thighs. She looked straight into my eyes and smiled as she slowly spread her legs allowing me to easily slip my hand between her legs. She then placed

her hand on top of mine and pushed my fingers into her slit.

"So, you are okay with us being sexually involved and having me as your sex toy?" I just smiled as her as I pushed my middle finger deep into her cunt. "Ohhhhh and I love what you are doing to my pussy right now."

"Yes, I'm okay with us fucking. And I love having you as my sex toy, knowing that I can play with you like this."

"Well after last night, I know that you really like to fuck me; I have never been fucked so many times by one guy in one night, even when your father and I first met. My god son, you are phenomenal. I think you fucked me four times during the night. That means you pumped five loads of cum into my hot box over a six hour period. I just can't believe it. I didn't think a man could generate that much cum in such a short time, what a lucky lady I am. I've got a son with a beautiful big cock, learning to have great sexual techniques and phenomenal stemma and that he likes to fuck his more than willing mother. Fuck me, I must have died and I'm now in heaven. After we first fucked last night,

I had visions that you would get up this morning regretting what we had done. You have such a wonderful cock and like I told you last night, I want to have it inside me as much as possible and last night you proved it. You had your cock inside me most the night. Last night was my best night ever, this is so exciting, to once again have a cock in the house that I can fuck regularly and frequently and can also have your hands and tongue on me and in me."

"Would you like to fuck right now?"

"I thought you would never ask. Let's get naked right here in the kitchen and fuck all morning." She lifted her negligee over her head as I dropped my shorts sporting a nice hard on which she took a hold of and started to stroke me off. I messaged her tits while she jacked me. We kissed, it was a tongue in mouth kind of kiss, and it was hot.

She then pushed me over to a kitchen chair and had me sit down, she got down between my legs and started to suck me off. Oh christ that felt sooo good. She then said between sucks, "Do you like how I suck your cock?"

"Oh shit yes mom, I love how you suck my cock."

Her mouth felt so warm and soft, I loved the sensation I was getting from feeling her tongue run around the head of my dick. She looked up at me and suddenly pushed her mouth totally down my shaft, I felt my dick go into her throat, and she gagged but continued pushing her face into my crotch until she had my entire cock in her mouth. She released my cock to get air and while gasping to catch her breath, she said, "Like that?"

"Shit mom that was fantastic."

"That's called deep throating. I didn't think I could get your entire cock down my throat, but I did it. I loved it! It made my pussy tingle."

"Good, lets made your pussy tingle some more."

She looked back at my cock while she opened her mouth and again began sucking me off while I just sat back and enjoyed the fantastic blowjob. She would move her mouth

up and down many times sucking on my hard shaft and then every once in awhile, plunge her mouth down taking in my entire cock. After about the fifth time, she was able to deep throat me without gagging and held my cock captive for like 5 or 10 seconds. It was awesome. She released my dick saying, "Do you want to cum in my mouth or in my pussy?"

"I want to feel my cock deep inside your cunt again mom."

"Oh good, I want that too but would take your cum anyway you want to give it to me." She then stood up and straddled my lap as I sat on the chair. She reached between her legs guiding my cock into her cunt. Her tits were in my face so I opened my mouth to take in one of her nipples. I began sucking her tit while she rocked up and down on my hard shaft that was totally penetrating her wet cunt. She closed her eyes as she fucked me on the kitchen chair. It did not take me long to unload my cum deep inside her juicy cunt. She just moaned and groaned as she felt her pussy getting juiced up even more; her orgasm was mild but she said very satisfying.

When we both started to relax, she began to wiggle her ass back and forth saying, "You just don't know how great your cock feels way up inside my pussy. Oh how I love it and love you. I could stay here on your lap like this all day long. Uhhhh, what a wonderful way to start a day. Oh honey, you can fuck me like this every morning."

"I love it too mom and will fuck you anyway you want to be fucked. I love the feeling of having my cock buried in your hot cunt." She then leaned down enough to kiss me, it was a very wet juicy kiss and as she kissed me, she raised her cunt up and down my now semi-hard cock.

What wonderful sensations she was giving me, I loved it. She then raised her cunt up enough to free it from my cock simultaneously releasing my mouth to say, "I want to clean you up sweetheart." She then quickly got down on her knees in front of me taking my wet cum coated cock in her mouth. She began sucking and licking me clean, using her tongue to lick all over my shaft and also taking my balls into her mouth a couple times.

When my cock started to respond to her action from her mouth and tongue, she stood up looking down at me with a big smile on her face. My eyes traveled down her body, first admiring her big tits, I leaned forward giving each one a nice long lick, I then glanced at her pussy that was almost at eye level. I could see how wet it was and could see a bit of cum oozing out of her slit. As I was staring at her cunt, she slid both hands down to her thighs, then with her index fingers reached over and parted her pussy lips. More cum began to ooze out of her cunt and she said, "Like my cream pie? Would you like to return the favor?"

I looked up at her apparently with a puzzled look on my face. She said, "You know, clean me up! Lick my pussy, eat my cunt, suck on my cunt lips, tongue fuck me, lick my crack." and as she said that, she twitched her hips back and forth a bit while holding her cunt lips open. I can't believe how hot my mom is and how slutty she's acting. I got the hint and pushed her back a ways then leaned my head forward. She pushed her cunt into my face forcing me to take her pussy lips into my mouth. She tasted so good, I had no idea that pussy eating would be something I'd enjoy and that cunt juice would taste this good, a bit pungent, but good. She placed her hand on the back of my head forcing

my face a little deeper into her crotch as I tongued and sucked on her cunt. She moaned and groaned while I ate her snatch. This action was giving me another hard on while also getting her really turned on. She said, "Oh honey, I love this so much, you eat me so well, your mouth and tongue feels so good on my pussy. Yes, yes, use your tongue on my clit baby, ohhhh you are going to make me cum again. I want it so bad, yessss, oh yesssss, ahhhhhhhhh, ohhhhhhhh. Honey I'm cumming, I'm cumming." I suddenly began to taste another flavor; it was mostly her cum rather than a mixture of hers and mine. I liked it even better and forced my tongue as deep as I could get it into her wet dripping cunt. Her legs were jerking back and forth as she climaxed again, god she tasted so good.

She suddenly said, "Honey, I got to sit down, my legs are like butter." She immediately backed away sitting down on a chair across from me. She just flopped down looking totally exhausted, her legs were spread wide revealing her cum drenched pussy and thighs that were all shiny from me eating her. I love seeing her being this way, I love having a slutty mother.

She was smiling as she noticed my very large hard on saying, "Oh baby, we need to take care of your big boner, and I am exhausted but will let you fuck me again if you need to. Let's go into the den so you can fuck me on the couch, just help me up, my legs are so weak." I got up taking my mother's hand while also fondling her bare ass as we walked into the den; she had a hold of my cock the whole time. She immediately laid down on the couch spreading her legs wide and holding up her arms inviting me to mount her again.

"Get on top of me baby and sink that beautiful wonderful cock deep into your mother's hot cunt one more time, I want to be fucked by you again and again. I want to feel your cock sliding deep inside me again; I want to feel the head of your cock in my womb where you came from. I want to be fucked by you over and over again. I want you to know that my pussy is yours for the asking. Just tell me anytime that you want to fuck me and I'm yours." I did not hesitate climbing on top of my mother shoving my cock directly into her waiting fuck hole especially having heard for the second time that her body was mine to do with as I pleased. I immediately started ramming my cock deep inside her like a wild animal. She obviously liked it and

began yelling, "Yes, oh yes, ram your cock in me, harder, deeper, give me every inch of your cock baby. Fuck me, fuck me, ohhhhh yes fuck me and fuck me some more, deeper and harder, I want your cum, I want every drop of your fuck juice in me baby, I want you baby." I was like in a trance, ramming my cock into my mother as hard as I could, I didn't stop until I felt my cock begin to soften after I shot another wad deep in my mother's wanton cunt. I then collapsed on top of her as she pulled me tight against her tits.

She then said, "Oh baby, that was great. I love how you fuck me. You are fantastic, absolutely fantastic. Your father wasn't as good as you are. I want you to fuck me like that whenever you want. You were so deep in me, god it was indescribable, and you make my body absolutely tingle all over. I love it and hope you do too.'

"Oh mom, I never knew sex could be so good. This is so wonderful, I love it." She continued to hold me tight against her tits while my cock was still buried in her cunt. After a short time, we both recovered and headed for the shower. She invited me to shower with her; it was fantastic. I soaped up her body and washed every inch of her, especially her

tits and between her legs. It was so exciting to have my mother so willing and actually inviting me to fondle her, to let me squeeze and fondle her tits and pinch her nipples and to let me slide my hand between her legs letting my slip a couple fingers inside her cunt. I soaped up her tits with a massive amount of soap, making them very slick and fun to play with. I squeezed them, fondled them, slapped them and bit them. After I had soaped up her tits for the second time, she had me bend way over and she rubbed one of her tits into my ass crack. I could not believe what she was doing to me. It felt like she was trying to get her nipple into my ass. I followed her actions by coating my now hard cock with soap and used it as a scrub brush to clean her crack.

She loved it and actually had me running my cock up and down her crack many times as she was bent over with her hands on each cheek spreading her buns giving me easy access to her crack. I pressed my cock along her crack causing my cock to slip into her pussy a couple times, delighting both of us. Then I stopped one time with the head of my dick right up against her anus, her sweet little tight asshole. She moaned really load saying, "Oh baby, I love that, I love feeling your cock against my asshole. Keep it there, don't move." I didn't and as I continued pressing

against her ass with it being all soaped up, the head of my cock gradually began to slip into her asshole. She let out a low guttural sound as she felt the head of my cock penetrate her butt. I just froze and did not move not knowing whether she really liked it or not.

"Oh baby, baby, I was so hoping that you would not shy away from penetrating my nasty back fuck hole. It's my third hole that you can fuck me in anytime you want. I love being fucked in the ass, I love the feeling of having my asshole stretched like it is, you are so big and your cock is soooo tight in my ass; it feels like I have a log shoved up my butt. I love it! Will you please continue what you've started and slide the rest of your cock deep up inside your mother's asshole and fuck my ass good?" I didn't say anything and just continued ramming my cock into her asshole. "Oh thank you, thank you. Oh fuck this feels is so good! I love you, I love you!"

I hadn't planned on fucking my mother's asshole but as it turned out, I loved it too. Her ass was so tight, it was really giving me some great sensations and I knew I wasn't going to last long. Sure enough, within minutes I was spewing yet another load of cum inside my mother's body, only this

time I was shooting my load deep in her ass. She had another orgasm and was pushing her ass back against me, this really excited me.

I started to remove my cock from my mother's ass when she said, "No baby don't, please don't. I want you to keep your cock in my ass a little longer, I love how it feels inside my ass." I just stood there for a second or two before I reached around her and grabbed her big tits and squeezed them. She leaned her head back onto my shoulder and just moaned as I continued to fondle her tits, pinching her nipples while I kept my cock in her ass. I then slid one hand down her belly until I reached her cunt and preceded to finger fuck her. She simultaneously started to rock her ass back and forth working my cock even deeper into her asshole.

"Oh baby I don't want to quit fucking you. I love this feeling of having your cock shoved up my ass while you finger fuck my cunt and squeeze my tits. The fact that you are still hard makes me even hornier. Think you can work up another organism?"

"Maybe."

After I stopped moving my cock in and out of her ass, she began to slide her ass back and forth on my hard shaft, getting it deeper and deeper inside her each time. I felt my cock getting harder and harder and finally that old familiar feeling in my balls started up. "Mom, its working, I can feel another load starting to build."

"Oh great baby, I want another load of your sweet cum pumped up my ass, I love feeling you cum in me. I have been fucked literally thousands of times, but being fucked by you is just the greatest. OMG I can't believe how great this feels. OH FUCK, YES FUCK ME IN THE ASS!" she screamed. I wasn't long before I erupted again spewing more cum into her ass. Once I finished she reached around holding me tight against her, not wanting me to remove my cock from her ass right away.

When we finished our ass fucking session and showered, we dried off and went into her bedroom both still naked. I had her bend over facing away from me before she got up on the bed; I wanted to see what her asshole looked like after I

had fucked it twice. No real difference, just some reddening around her nice little puckered asshole. While bent over, she looked back at me saying, "Like looking at your mother's asshole and pussy like this?" I just smiled and nodded yes as she used both hands to massage her butt cheeks a few times and then spread her cheeks kind of wide making her asshole very prominent. She had a smirk on her face as she said, "Would you like to lick my ass? Want to kiss my ass? It's nice and clean."

I kind of froze, my mom was doing and saying things that were knocking my socks off. I wasn't sure what I wanted to do, but decided after hesitating awhile to give it a go. So I leaned down and first licked her ass, running my tongue along the length of her crack. I then pucker up and planted a big sloppy kiss right on her asshole and pushed my tongue against her butt hole. She said, "Oh yes baby, I love it. Yes, yes, kiss my ass, lick me, and make me tingle."

I knew I wanted to get a picture of her bent over spreading her buns showing me her asshole and pussy, something I could look at while I masturbated when she wasn't around. She started to let go of her butt cheeks but I said, "Stop, can

I have a picture of you bent over like this with you spreading your buns like that?"

She paused before saying, "Okay, just hurry and get your phone." I dashed into my room, grabbed my phone and was back in her room in a flash. By the time I turned on my phone and began to focus it on her butt, she had bent over again with both hands on her ass cheeks spreading her buns really wide. Right before my eyes was my mother's exposed asshole and pussy. She said, "Take as many as you want sweetie, but you can't show them to anybody."

"I know mom, I won't, I promise." I took about a dozen shots of her ass and pussy, about half were real close ups showing great details of her cunt lips and puckered asshole. While I was taking pictures, she moved her hand down between her legs and first fingered her pussy and then stuck a finger in her own ass. I took more pictures and her playing with herself and when I was done, my cock was hard as a rock dangling between my legs.

My mom seeing my hard on said, "I can see that looking and taking pictures of your mother's asshole really excites you."

"Yea mom, you are hot, real hot especially when you finger yourself."

"Uhhh I like hearing that. I'll give you another chance if you want to lick and kiss me." This time I did not hesitate, I set my phone down and got on my knees behind my mother and first licked her entire crack from her pussy to her asshole. I then buried my face in her butt and kissed her ass using my tongue to probe her asshole.

"Oh baby, I knew you would kiss me like that. You seemed to be so in tune with me, it is hard to believe that in such a short time we are having such great and kinky sex. Ohhh your tongue in my asshole feels so good. Oh yea, yea, stick it in me, stick your tongue in me really deep baby Ohhhhh, fuck that's so good, yes, yes baby, oh you can kiss my ass anytime and often."

My tongue was getting tired and so I sat up and released my hold on my mother's butt. She stood up and pushed me back on the bed and gave me a real sloppy kiss getting her tongue deep in my mouth. When we finished kissing, she laid her head on my chest and rested.

I then remembered her toys in the night stand and so asked her if she would show me her toys again. She crawled over to the night stand and pulled out a number of items. I recognized the three dildos as she laid them out on her bed. The little plug like thing fascinated me and asked her what that was. She said, "Honey this is a butt plug. It is used to open up ones asshole so it is easier to be fucked in the ass. So when you know that you want my ass again, which I hope you do frequently, I will stick it in my asshole so that when you are ready to shove your cock in my butt, my asshole will already be dilated a bit and your cock will penetrate my ass quicker and it won't hurt as much in the beginning. So if you have a hankering to fuck my ass again, give me a little warning and I'll slip this plug in me so to be ready for you. Of course, you can come and get it and insert it my ass yourself. It goes in like this." While on her hands and knees, she spun around and with one hand inserted the butt plug in her asshole. She got off the bed and stood up

saying, "See you wouldn't even know that I have a butt plug stuck in my ass. Do ya?"

"Shit mom, your right. How does it feel?"

"I love having it in my ass. I went to sleep some nights with a dildo in my pussy and this plug in my ass. It feels good and if you want, I'll keep the plug in my asshole a lot of the time just in case you want to fuck my ass.

"Okay, why don't you leave it in your ass for awhile, I would love to fuck your ass later again today."

"Oh honey, that sounds wonderful. I know we are going to have wonderful sex life and you will come out of your shell. Once any girl or woman sees your cock, they will want you to fuck them; you may become the most popular boy in school." The thought of that made me shiver, especially if I could get into Gloria's pants and be able to fuck her and to feel her wonderful big tits.

I was about to get up when my mother asked me, "Sweetie, what do you find is the most exciting thing about having sex with me?"

I thought for a minute and said, "First of all, everything we have done has been exciting. But you know that the most exciting thing is when you undress right in front of me. For instance during those few days when you were pretending to get your pussy stretched to take my entire cock, that one day where I was waiting in your bedroom lying on your bed and you come in the room and started to undress. I got real excited watching you remove your clothes right before my eyes. When you reached up to unclasp your bra and pull your hands away deliberately exposing your fantastic tits to me, knowing that you wanted me to see your tits, it was just awesome. Your tits are so big and beautiful and to have you deliberately show them to me, I don't know why, but that is so exciting to me. To see and know that you want me to see your tits is magical. And then when you continued to stand there right in front of me while looking me straight in the eye and slip your thumbs into the waist band of your panties and slid them over your hips exposing your pussy to me, oh my god I got extremely hard when your pussy came into view. Your body is so hot and I so love to look at

it, and for you to openly expose yourself to me, wanting me to see your tits, pussy and ass, I just about shot my load right there and then a couple of times."

"Oh Peter, I didn't realize that just undressing in front of you was so exciting, I'll have to do it more often. I really enjoyed undressing while you were watching me, the expression on your face was magical when I exposed my tits to you. And when I slid my panties down exposing my pussy to you, I got excited watching you."

"Oh, yea mom, I love it, I love to look at your naked body knowing that I get to touch and fondle it. Oh fuck mom, you are *soooooo* fucking hot!"

"Peter your mouth is getting as bad as mine."

'I know mom, I love hearing you talk dirty, telling me to fuck you, to eat your cunt, to stick my cock in your fuck hole, and to fuck your ass, stuff like that. I like talking that way too." Mom just smiled as we hugged each other before we both jumped back in the shower to rinse off the sweat and to clean our privates again.

Chapter 2

After we finished showering for the second time, we went to our separate rooms to get dressed for the day, it was Saturday. Mom put on a new sundress that was quite short in length showing her beautiful legs and had a plunging neckline that revealed lots of wonderful delicious cleavage. When I walked into the kitchen she was preparing breakfast for us, she turned facing me and smiled saying, "Like my dress, stud?" She then wiggled her shoulders making her tits wiggle under the thin material that clearly revealed her erect nipples. I think she was letting me know that she was not wearing a bra.

I responded, "Love it! No bra, right?"

"You're right sweetie. I figured you would appreciate me not wearing a bra around the house plus I want to keep you stimulated for any instantaneous hot sex. Can you see my nipples?" She winked and then wiggled her shoulders again.

"Yes I can see your wonderful erect and suckable nipples. Are you not wearing panties also?"

"Come over here and check me out if you want to know." I walked up next to her and reached down to squeeze her buns, I did not feel any sign of panties. To make sure I lowered my hand below the hem of her skirt and ran my hand up her thigh finding that she indeed was not wearing any panties. I continued to rub her ass cheeks running my finger down her crack giving her bung hole a little poke as I pulled her close for some hot kissing.

After a few kisses she said, "You really like my little butthole don't you?"

"I never thought much about your tight little butthole until after you let me fuck you in the ass. So yes I now like it and find it exciting to think about and now when I see your ass, I know how great it feels to fuck it. Also, I love playing with it, rubbing and fingering it."

"I'm so glad that you have become very mature in your behavior and actions toward me now that we are sexually

engaged. I would never have thought in a million years that this would have ever occurred between you and me. It is so pleasing and exciting to be with you, to experience all the sexual energy that occurs between us, to be intimately involved with you as you sexually mature, to know that you find me to be sexy and wanting to experience all kinds of sex with me, wanting to have intercourse with me including anal sex and also wanting oral sex with me which not includes eating my ass. I love everything you do to me with your fingers, your mouth, your tongue and of course your beautiful big cock. I love being able to totally enjoy your cock, to touch it, stroke it and suck on it, to feel it inside me, whether it be in my cunt or in my ass and to enjoy the sensations and pleasure of seeing and feeling your ejaculations, having you fill me with your semen, and to taste your semen. Peter I love you more than you know."

"Oh mom, I love you too. Our relationship has become so exciting for me, to know that I can touch you about anytime I want; to be able to see and fondle your great tits, to play with and fuck your pussy and now your tight ass, it is just the greatest. I sometimes look at the pictures I've taken of you and marvel at how beautiful and sexy you are. I look at photos of your pussy and think, that's my mom's pussy, and

she lets me lick it, eat it and fuck it. And now when I look at your ass, I can think the same, that she lets me lick it, eat it and fuck it. Oh mom you are so hot!"

"Thanks sweetie, it is so nice of you to think of me that way, I love having my son as a sex partner, and you have become so good at sex. I especially like it that we have gotten into anal sex, it is something I have never really enjoyed until now. Don't know why but it is extra exciting to have you fuck me in the ass, to feel your big cock slide inside my tight ass. I guess it's that I have always felt that anal sex was extremely intimate and haven't been comfortable doing it. But with you being my son, it seems so okay, in fact I look forward to having you play and fuck my ass like you do my cunt. I hope you feel the same way and treat my asshole the same as you treat my cunt hole. My holes are yours to play with."

"Oh mom that was greatest in the shower, your ass is so tight; I loved seeing and feeling of my cock slide into your tight little puckered asshole. That was awesome, absolutely awesome, seeing your asshole open up and take my cock like it did. I love fucking your ass, I love fucking your pussy, I love fucking you. I love touching you and to feel you up,

to run my hands all over your body, feeling your big tits and your erect nipples, your thighs and your ass cheeks! It is so wonderful and exciting."

I had one hand on her bottom rubbing back and forth letting my fingers slide along her crack; I placed my other hand on her chest pushing the top of her dress aside so I could feel her bare tits. When I began to pinch her nipples with my index finger and thumb, her nipples seemed to become even more erect and must have extended about ½ inch. I then leaned in and began to suck on one of her tits, using my tongue to play with her nipple. She moaned and groaned as I continued this action with both my hands and mouth.

"Oh baby I love what you are doing to me, but we got to eat. So let's stop for a while, we can continue this wonderful sex play once we have had some nourishment."

"Okay mom, but I can't seem to get enough of you right now. I just love feeling you up, squeezing your bare tits, rubbing your ass and fingering your pussy; plus I love seeing you in the nude, totally naked, your body is

awesome. And the fact that you are totally open in not only letting me, but wanting me to fondle and play with your tits, ass and pussy, that is mind blowing."

"Oh thanks honey, I know it is all new to you and must be very exciting. For that matter, it's new to me too; I still have not got my head totally around the fact that I'm having sex with my son. It has been so exciting for me, especially after finding out you have such a big dick. WOW, do you ever fill me up, something I have not experienced for quite awhile, you have touched me in places that have not been touched in a long time."

Once I released my mom, she straightened her dress putting her tits back in place. She is so hot looking especially with all her cleavage showing, I wanted to continue squeezing her tits but stopped as she asked me to. My mom put the food on the table and we sat down to eat. We just started to chit chat about mundane things until she asked, "Did you say that the cute girl's name with the big tits in your class was Gloria?"

"Yea mom, her name is Gloria and she has magnificent big tits, great legs, and cute face and seems like a very nice girl."

"Do you want to get into her pants?"

"Oh definitely mom, but I have not ever even talked to her. She has smiled at me a few times, but that is all."

"Well I think you have to become more aggressive and find or make opportunities to speak to her."

"Like how, mom?"

"Have you ever just greeted her by saying Hi?"

"No."

"Well the next time you see her, just say Hi, and smile. Then be prepared to carry on some conversation with her if she responds in any way."

"Hmmm, like what do I talk about? Like, wow you have nice tits and a great ass?"

"No, no. Tell her she looks nice, or you like the color of whatever she is wearing, or something about an upcoming school activity."

"I know, I was just kidding. Ummm, sounds simple but I'm so shy and get tongue tied when I get around girls."

"You will just have to get over it if you want to date any gals and of course, if you want to get in their pants."

"Speaking of getting into someone pants, I would love to get into yours if you had any on."

"Uhhh that sounds wonderful. Do you want me to go put some panties on so you can take them off and then fuck me?"

"No, I just want to fuck you right now. Just talking about sex and looking at you with such a low cut dress showing all that cleavage, my cock is hard as a rock."

"Oh baby, let me see, let me see!" I stood up to show my mom my rock hard cock that was protruding through the fly of my shorts. My mom got up from the table, had me move my chair back and made me sit back down on the chair; she then faced me and straddled my lap while she proceeded to pull up her skirt revealing her bare cunt. I had her hold that position while I absorbed what I was observing. Here is my mom standing right in front of me with her skirt raised above her waist giving me a great view of her bare shaven pussy and knowing that she was going to slide her hot cunt down over my rock hard cock. I released her and watched her as she took a hold of my cock and bending her knees, she slid the head of my dick back and forth and around her pussy lips and then guided it into her snatch as she slowly lowered her ass, letting my cock slowly penetrate her cunt. I not only love the feeling of my cock sliding between her pussy lips, but also to feel the warmth of her twat and to see my cock enter her. She slowly sat down on my lap inching her way down by lowering and

raising her ass until she had the entire length of my cock in her cunt.

"Oh baby, how I love having your cock up inside me, you are so big and fill me up so much. I hope you always will want to fuck your mother no matter what happens in your life. I just crave having you inside me like this." She then began to raise and lower her cunt up and down the full length of my cock, giving both of us some fantastic sensations. She raised her dress up over her head dropping it on the floor exposing her beautiful tits to me and then pushed her chest into my face. I quickly opened my mouth getting a mouthful of tit. I used my tongue to swirl around her nipple as she continued to fuck my cock. I reached around her and fondled her ass cheeks as she raised her ass up and down. I slide my fingers into her crack and when I found her back hole, I began to play with it getting the tip of one finger in her asshole.

"Oh baby, I like that so much. Would you like to fuck me in the ass again?"

"Whatever you want mom; I like having my cock in either hole."

"OK, let's just continue with you fucking my pussy but don't stop playing with my asshole, I love how it feels to have both my holes played with." I did as she said and as she was sliding her pussy up and down my hard cock, I continued to probe her asshole. I was able to get my index finger totally up her ass especially on the down stroke of her cunt on my cock. Her asshole easily accepted my finger so I decided to try two fingers up her ass. As I worked my second finger into her tight ass, she paused long enough for me to fully insert both fingers. She then returned to fucking my cock.

"Sweetie, oh sweetie, that feels sooo so good, your big cock in my cunt and your fingers in my ass and my tit in your mouth. I'm getting so close to cumming, oh yesssssss, yesssssss, don't stop what you are doing! Play with me ohhh yes baby, play with my tit and asshole while I fuck you." I was also beginning to feel the familiar sensation in my balls as my orgasm was getting close.

"Mom oh mom, my balls are starting boil." We just continued this action until we both came with her riding my cock while I fingered her asshole and sucked on her tit. When we climaxed, I shot my wad deep in my mom's cunt while at the same time she coated my cock with her juices, it was awesome. My mom immediately collapsed on my lap with my cock fully imbedded in her warm and very wet cunt. I placed both arms around her and held her close while we came down off our sexual high.

She slowly raised her head and kissed me, it was a very long and passionate kiss with our tongues intertwined. She pushed back looking into my eyes saying, "Oh honey, that was another fantastic fuck, you are something else, never have had so many mind blowing orgasms. My legs are so tired, I need to get up."

"Oh please mom, stay on my lap a little longer, I love feeling my dick deep inside you, your pussy is so warm and the squeezing of my cock with your cunt muscles makes me tingle all over."

"OK, I'll sit a little longer." As she continued to sit on my lap, she would kind of rock back and forth while using her cunt muscles to squeeze my cock. I continued to fondle her tits keeping her nipples erect. All this action was driving me crazy and kept me hard. After about ten minutes I was still hard and wanting more sex. I reached around her bottom and began probing her ass again. I could tell my mother liked it as she quickly began to wiggle her hips rapidly whenever my finger penetrated her ass. She pushed back looking me in the eye saying, "Do you now want to fuck me in the ass?"

"Yes mom, I do. I want to feel my cock inside your tight ass again."

"OK baby, but you will have to do most the work, my legs are shot and I'm nearly exhausted."

"That is fine mom; just lean over the table, reach back and spread your buns and I'll do the rest." Mom stood up and leaned onto the table with her legs spread wide while she reached around her back side to spread her buns. There before me was a clear view of my mom's asshole and cunt

that was oozing cum. I stood there a few seconds admiring her fully exposed back side and pussy before I got up behind her. My cock was dripping with a mixture of her and my cum making for a good lubricant, but I first slid my cock along her pussy lips letting the cum oozing out of her hole drip onto my cock and then I placed the tip of my cock against her asshole and gently pushed. My mom looked back saying, "Be gentle until you are all the way inside me and then fuck me like there is no tomorrow." I didn't want to disappoint my mom so I took it very easy getting my cock fully inserted into her ass, but once I felt my balls bounce off her pussy, I began to pound her. I could tell that she was delighted as she moaned really loud on every down stroke, wanting me to go harder, deeper and faster. It wasn't long before I felt her body freeze as she experienced yet another mind blowing orgasm. I think she actually past out on the table because she was totally unresponsive for a few moments. I also reached a climax and shoved with all my might to get my cock as deep as I could into my mother's ass and then held it there for what seemed like ten minutes.

I collapsed on top of her and remained there until she began to stir; I rose up slowly and pulled my cock from her ass along with a large gob of cum that fell onto the floor.

She turned her head without raising her body saying, "Oh my god that was yet another fantastic ass fuck. I can't get over how good you feel inside me, no matter if you fuck my cunt, my mouth or my ass, it feels phenomenal baby. But I can't take any more for awhile, you have me totally exhausted and I'm totally satisfied."

"Okay mom, I'm pretty tired myself." I reached over and helped her stand up and when she was upright, I gave her a big kiss while I fondled her tits followed by running my hand down her belly and cupping her mound slipping my middle finger in her slit.

"Oh baby, you are insatiable! Love what you are doing to me but we got to quit for awhile."

"I know mom, I just can't keep my hands off of you. You are so sexy and hot."

"Thanks babe, you are definitely learning how to treat a woman and you have nothing to be shy about. Once the girls find out how good you are in bed and how big your cock is, you may have to beat them off with a baseball bat."

"Yea right mom. That will be the day." Mom gave me a quick kiss and walked toward her bedroom still totally nude, love seeing her ass and tits wiggle as she walks.

This was Saturday morning and just the beginning of our weekend. For the remaining time in our weekend, we must have fucked a dozen times, each time mom giving me a few pointers and what she liked and said that other women would probably like too. She had me work on more foreplay having me gently touch her by rubbing various parts of her body always working my way toward getting my hands on her tits or between her legs. She also taught me how to use the head of my dick to rub her pussy before I totally penetrated her cunt. She had me fuck her real hard and fast then slow down when I sensed she was approaching an orgasm and them going at it again fast and furious until she came.

On Monday morning I was awakened having some strange feelings to discover it was my mom sucking my cock. Once I realized what was happening I greeted her with a "Good Morning cocksucker". She winked at me as she continued

sucking my hard dick and then crawled up on the bed straddling my body so that her cunt was just above my dick. She said, "Can't waste your morning woody now can we?" She then proceeded to lower her body guiding my cock into her already wet cunt. Once she had the first couple inches inside her, she just dropped down totally taking my entire cock up into her snatch. She let out a loud groan and began bouncing up and down on my cock. I just lay back enjoying the sensation of her sliding her pussy up and down my hard cock and watching her beautiful big tits bounce. I reached up and fondled her tits and played with her erect nipples which I know she likes. After a few minutes she said, "It's your turn to fuck me, let's turn over." We did and once I was on top, I began to fuck her like before, ramming my dick in her to the hilt, giving her the great sensations she so much enjoys.

"Yes baby, yes yes, oh god fuck me good Peter! Yes, ram that big beautiful cock of yours deep inside me, YES, YES, OMG fuck your mama deep and hard. Ohhhh Peter, Peter, Peter I'm about to cum baby, ohhh yes, oh yes, I'm almost there baby, almost there, yesssss, oh yesssss, oh shoot your load, fill me up, oh god I'm cumming so hard, OHHHHH fuck me, fuck me." Her eyes closed and her body froze as

another fantastic orgasm washed through her body. I wasn't ready yet but was getting close so I continued ramming my cock into her pussy using fast and hard strokes. As she began to relax coming down off her sexual high she gripped my arms saying, "Oh baby, yes cum in me, yes I want to have your baby making juice inside me all day. Yes, yes do me, fuck me hard, fuck your mama, cum in me, yes cum deep inside my pussy." I was getting closer and closer and finally I shot my wad deep in her cunt, she acknowledged my cumming inside of her by smiling and hugging me and saying, "Oh yes, I love having your sperm inside me baby." I immediately collapsed on top of her. After a few minutes I rose up and got off my mom but remained on the bed. My mom reached over and played with my balls and cock with a big smile on her face saying, "You know dear, I will not see you again for at least 7 or 8 hours and we have been together all weekend screwing one another at least every 3 or 4 hours. Think you can last for 8 hours without having my body to play with and to fuck?"

"Can you be without my big cock for 8 hours?"

"Yea, but it's going to be tough. I will probably want to fuck you the moment I see you this evening."

"I'll be ready mom, have hard cock, will fuck!"

I jumped in the shower feeling like I had finally reached manhood, I was no longer a virgin and even had had anal sex which I know many of my buddies have never had. I was brimming with self confidence and felt that I was as good as any of the guys in my school.

When I arrived at my school the first person I saw that I knew was Gloria. When I passed her in the hall I waved and said, "Hi Gloria!" She looked surprised but smiled and said "Hi" back to me. I then said, "I like the dress you are wearing."

She responded, "Well thanks." and walked on with a great big smile on her face. I watched her walk away and noticed that she not only had great tits, but also a very shapely rear end. I was walking on a cloud. When third period arrived which is the class that Gloria and I are in, I was a bundle of nerves. I arrived first and sat in my seat that is two rolls from hers. When she walked through the doorway, it appeared that she was looking for me because she

immediately waved, smiled and said, "Hi again." I dam near came in my pants. I waved and said "Hi". I had a very difficult time that whole period to keep my mind on the class work; I kept visualizing what Gloria looked like in the nude, big tits, nice ass and legs. I made sure I stayed seated because I had one hell of boner in my pants. When class was over she seemed to hesitate getting her books and stuff together and so as I was walking past her roll of desks, she joined me saying, "I appreciate your comment this morning about my dress. I didn't think you boys ever notice what we girls wear, you just notice what our chest, ass and legs look like."

"Oh contraire, we, well I, notice how kids dress. Most kids look sloppy. You always dress very well, with matching colors and stuff like that."

"Well again thank you. I think you are a pretty snappy dresser yourself."

"I try but am in a hurry much of the time and just throw on what's handy."

"I know it is hard sometimes to get it all together. Well it's been nice talking to you, my name is Gloria and you are?"

"My name is Peter. And yes, it's been nice talking to you too."

Gloria than said, "See you tomorrow." We split going our separate ways but I looked back to get another gander of her ass, "oh nice, very nice" I thought. Just as I was about to turn my head in the direction I was walking, she also looked back at me and waived, god my cock instantly jerked in my pants, I had to hold my books tight in front of my crotch to hide my big boner.

After school was over I went directly home. I sat in the living room just day dreaming of what it would be like to fuck Gloria, to see and fondle her tits, rub her ass and of course fuck her pussy. I initially did not hear my mother come home but suddenly felt someone was looking at me. I looked up and there was my mother starring at me, she said, "What are you day dreaming about Peter? Are you thinking about the hot pussy you are living with?" She was smiling as she moved her hand down the front of her skirt

to where her crotch is and began rubbing her snatch while doing a little bump and grind.

"Oh Hi mom, glad you are home."

"Did you miss me today sweetie? Did you think about me at all? Want some hot sex before dinner?"

"Wow mom, you sound like you are hot to trot."

"Yes I am. I'll show how hot I am." She walked toward me standing right square in front of me as I sat on the couch, she lifted her skirt above her waist to show me how wet her panties were. "See babe, my panties are wet from my juices oozing out of my cunt in anticipation of you fucking me. Why don't you take my panties off and eat my pussy?" I immediately ran my hands up her thighs reaching the waist band of her panties and slowly slid them down over her buttocks, letting them drop to her ankles as she stepped out of them while holding up her skirt. While still holding up her skirt, she leaned toward me pushing her pussy into my face. I gladly obliged and began to eat her cunt, sucking on her labia while slipping my tongue between her pussy lips.

"Oh baby, yes eat your momma, eat me, ohhhhh I love it, your tongue feels so good licking my clit, ohhh yes, yes eat me baby, tongue fuck me, yes, yesss, yesssss, ohhhhh don't stop, please don't stop." She was acting like a wild animal grinding her cunt into my face. When I came up for air, I looked up to see that she had completely removed her blouse and bra and had lifted her skirt up over her head was standing there totally nude, god what a site.

She looked down at me saying, "Oh baby, I don't know if I can be away from you for 8 hours a day, ever since 2 o'clock this afternoon, all I could think about was you either eating my pussy, fucking my pussy, fucking my ass, sucking on my tits, or me either sucking or riding your great big beautiful cock. It has been awful, just awful. I need for you to get your cock out and get it up inside me now! I want to feel your big boner spewing your semen deep inside my pussy like you did this morning. Oh baby, I want you to fuck me and to cum inside me so bad!" With that she stepped back and lay down on the carpet right there in the living room while I removed my clothes. She spread her legs wide beckoning me to get on top of her and to get my cock up inside her quickly. I did just what she wanted and within minutes we were both approaching orgasms and were like two animals

in heat. She was thrusting her hips up to meet my downward thrusts, we were in total sync; she was really getting the full effect of my big cock up her twat. She was the first to cum but I was right behind her, pumping my cock into her for all I was worth. I must have dumped a ton of semen into her because when I pulled out, a river of white cum flowed out of her fuck hole and all over the carpet. We laid there on our backs for quite awhile catching our breath.

She was the first to speak, "God Peter, another phenomenal fuck from you, what are we going to do? How long do you think we can keep this up? I don't want it ever to quit but I know we can't be like this forever."

"I don't know mom, it is so fantastic and exciting. You get me so hard; I think I'm going to burst sometimes."

Mom looked over at me seeing that I still had a hard on saying, "Oh my god, you are still hard. Fucking aye, I hate to see a hard dick go to waste, you are going to wear me out." She rolled over on top of me grabbing my cock as she

raised her ass in the air just high enough to slip my cock back into her cunt.

"Mom, what are you doing?"

"Like I said, I don't like seeing a hard cock go to waste so I'm going to fuck you. I'm going to keep this wonderful cock inside me as long as I can. It feels soooooo good, you just don't know how good it feels. It is so exciting to feel you cum inside of me knowing that the tip of you big cock must reach into my womb from where you came, it just gets me so excited. Your juices are filling the spot where you once laid. That may be weird, but that is how I feel." After saying that, she began to fuck me with her pussy, sliding it up and down my shaft until I came again. By now she was sweating profusely and was out of breath. I just held her in my arms until she recuperated which actually took a long time.

"Mom, I've got to tell you what happened at school today. Before classes started I saw Gloria and said Hi, she said Hi back and then I told her I liked her dress. She thanked me as we went our own ways to our first classes. Later in third period, she waived at me when she came in the room and

then stopped to talk to me when class was over. It was not as hard talking to her as I thought."

"Great Peter, I knew you could it."

"Yes, and it gave me a big boner when I talked to her."

"Well that is understandable with all your raging hormones."

"I guess, but I had to carry my books in front of me so no one could see my big hard dick sticking out."

"Did you happen to notice if her nipples were showing, she may have also been turned on."

"No, I didn't even look at her tits while we were talking, but I sure wanted to. I did watch her walk away and noticed her nice ass and great legs though."

"Good for you Peter. So what are you planning for your next encounter."

"Don't know, what do you think I should say?"

"Oh just be yourself and trust that what you say will be the right thing, remember to always compliment her in some way, girls like to be flattered."

"Okay, I'll try to remember that."

"Okay stud, it is time for me to get some dinner on the table, I'm starved after all this hot sex, what about you?"

"Yea, I could eat some food."

"So eating my cunt was not enough nourishment for you?"

"Not quite, but I sure did enjoy it. You taste so good, can I have that for desert?"

"You certainly can baby, my cunt is yours for the asking anytime. You can finger it, eat it or fuck it, just as long as you eventually cum in it. I so love having you cum in me, ohhhh god it gives me goose bumps."

Mom then got up and went to her room to clean up. I headed to my room and put on a fresh pair of shorts and a T-shirt. Mom came out wearing a very short skirt and a halter that barely covered her beautiful big tits. When she first saw me she paused and gave me a smile that was more like a smirk then continued to prepare our dinner. I watched her almost the whole time seeing her tits sway under her little halter, many times I thought her tits would fall out but never did. I could also see the top of her thighs as she would lean over getting something out of a lower shelf with her ass deliberately pointed in my direction. She told me to set the table which I did and then I sat down waiting for her to bring the hot dishes to the table. She served the dishes by standing right next to me which allowed me to take advantage of the situation and ran my hand up the back of her thighs to her ass cheeks, she was not wearing any panty's and so I slipped my hand in her crack working my fingers into her slit. She continued standing there wiggling her ass as I fingered her cunt. She

turned her body toward me causing her tits to be right in my face. I smiled up at her and opened my mouth indicating that I was ready to take in one of her tits in my mouth. She smiled down at me as she pulled down her halter and pushed her tit into my face; I immediately began to suck on her nipples making them very erect. I was in hog heaven again, fingering my mom's hot pussy while sucking on her tit. She said, "Oh baby, I so enjoy this, you're so good to me, giving me such great sensations, I love it. I love having your hands all over me, touching me, fingering me, but baby, we have got to eat, Okay? And I don't mean each other."

I pulled my head back to free my mouth from her tit and said, "Okay mom, but you are so hot I can't seem to keep my hands off of you whenever you get close to me."

"I know baby, I can tell and I really like it too. But let's eat and them we can play with each other later." She stood up straight removing her tit from my mouth, then reached down between her legs and pulled my fingers out of her cunt. As she walked away she pulled her halter back up to cover her tits before she sat down.

As I starred across the table at my mother with her tits barely covered by her halter, I said, "Why don't we just go nude at home?"

She smiled at me as she glanced down at her chest realizing that her nipples were barely inside her halter, in fact her areolas were clearly visible. She looked back at me and without saying a thing, used both hands to pull her halter down baring her tits saying, "Is this what you want baby, to be able to see all of my tits and watch them bounce whenever I move?"

I nodded yes as I fixed my eyes on her glorious tits. She said, "If you want me to be nude, you will have to learn to look into my eyes when we talk, I don't want to always see your eyes fixed on my tits or ass or cunt!"

"Okay mom, that's a deal. Does this mean you are willing to be nude while at home?"

"Yes dear, if that is what you want. I will shed all my clothes the moment I come in the house so you can see all of me and have easy access to my most intimate places. And when we are close you can feel me, fondle me, finger me and kiss me or do whatever you feel like doing to me. "

"Oh mom, do you really mean that?"

"Yes baby, I want you to learn how to be around a nude woman. But remember when we are talking you must be looking at my face, especially my eyes. "

"You're terrific mom. This means I will have a perpetual hard on."

"Good and with you also being nude, I'll get to see your big beautiful hard cock all the time! If we do this, we will be fucking almost constantly, can you handle that?"

"Don't know but willing to try." I then noticed mom wiggling in her chair and she leaned down before she held up her shorts tossing them to one side. I just smiled

knowing that my mom was now sitting across from me totally nude. I removed my shirt and shorts tossing them in the direction mom had tossed her shorts. We finished eating just smiling at each other and when mom had eaten her last bite, she said, "Are you ready for desert?"

I nodded yes as she stood up directly across from me; just above the table top was her bare fully exposed beautiful pussy. I starred right at it without ever blinking. She reached across the table saying, "I'll clear the table first then serve you your desert." I watched her every move and when the table was clear, she walked up next to me with her backside against the table, she then slid her butt onto the table, leaned back on her elbows while spreading her legs one on each side of me saying, "Here you are baby, some fresh cherry pie. Dive in, I know you will like it." I lowered my mouth onto her cunt and began to lick and suck on her pussy lips. I slid my tongue in her hole tasting her juices as I played with her clit. She immediately began moaning and groaning as I devoured her cunt. I placed my hands under her knees and lifted he legs higher as I ran my tongue down her crack reaching her tight anus. I played with it for a few seconds then returned to her cunt and sucked in a whole mouth full of cunt lips. I repeated this over and over while

listening to her groan and moan and when I slid my tongue into her cunt again and again to play with her clit some more, her body froze as her first organism began. She quickly reached down with one hand holding my head tight against her mound while she continued experiencing the sensations from her organism. "Ohhhh....yes...yes...ohhh....yes baby, eat me, suck me...ohhhhh...I'm cumming so good!"

I continued sucking her cunt until she calmed down and then she sat up and leaned forward and placed her hands behind my head and pushed her tits into my face. "Smear my tits with my juices baby, then suck my tits." I did as she asked and was rewarded with very erect nipples to suck on, she was still very horny and I was so loving it.

She straightened up and told me to move my chair back a little, I did what she asked while she slowly slid off the table with her legs on each side of me. I had my hands under her arm pits holding her up while she reached down to direct my cock into her pussy. She took about half my shaft on the first go. "Oh baby, you feel so good inside me, you fit inside me sooo well! Now let me work my cunt up and down your cock until my pussy can take all of you, then I will lay down

right here in the dining area, spread my legs wide for you to mount me like the animal you are and then I want you to fuck my brains out." My mom slowly slid her cunt up and down my cock letting her pussy adjust to my large dick. It must have taken at least 5 or 6 minutes for her to do this which also brought beads of sweat to form on her forehead. She suddenly said, "That's enough, I have all of you in me, it's your turn!" She pulled herself off my cock, immediately laid down on the floor next to my chair, spread her legs really wide beckoning me to mount her. I did without hesitation and had my cock fully inserted back into her wet twat and then immediately began to pound her pussy as fast and as hard as I could. She was meeting my thrusts with her rising hips, begging me to not stop. Neither one of us lasted very long and within minutes, we were both climaxing filling her love tunnel with tons of juices, mine and hers. I collapsed on top of her with my cock fully imbedded inside her pussy, we were both totally exhausted.

She was the first to speak, "Oh honey, this is insane. I have never been so sexually turned on and seem to have an insatiable appetite of having you fuck me. I need to get a handle on this but for the time being, I just want you to fuck

me all the time. We are going to wear each other out if we don't gain some common sense."

"Oh I know mom, let's cool it until we go to bed. I feel exhausted and have some homework to do."

"Of course baby, I need a break and want to get some house work done too. You won't mind if I put some closes on while I clean house?"

"Why not just put on an apron mom, that way I still get to see your hot ass while you are working."

"You are so incorrigible! I love you for it and will try just wearing an apron." Mom had gotten up and was looking down at me still lying on the floor with my limp dick lying on my thigh. She said, "Well so your dick does go limp once in awhile. But the next time I see it I hope it is hard as a rock and you are ready to fuck your mother again." She said this as she bowed her legs a bit and rubbed her pussy slipping her index finger inside her cunt and moaned while saying, "Can't wait till your cock is back inside me, right here in my wet and ready cunt."

I just smiled as she left the room, I didn't take my eyes off her tight ass as she disappeared into her bedroom. I got up and went to my room to study. I became involved in my homework and lost track of time. Suddenly there was a light tapping on my door and I responded, "Yea!"

My mom stuck just her head in the doorway saying, "Want anything to drink?"

"Yea mom, I would like a coke or something like that."

"Okay, I'm going to have a glass of wine, would you like to join me?"

"Naw, not while I'm studying, maybe later." She disappeared and I wondered if she was wearing just an apron like she agreed to. Just thinking about her only wearing an apron had my cock twitching. I didn't have long to find out, she popped back in my room with a glass of wine in one hand and a coke in the other. She was wearing the smallest apron I have ever seen, it barely covered her

tits and it came to just below the apex of her legs. My cock immediately was at attention and when I pushed myself back from my desk, mom's eyes didn't hesitate but starred directly at my hard cock.

She said, "I have about another hour of housework to do, but thought you might want a break and maybe have time for a quickie? Although I have been busy for the last couple hours, my mind has been on that beautiful hunk of meat between your legs and so wanted to check to see how you were doing."

"I have been trying to concentrate on my homework but the moment I saw you in that apron, my dick wanted to be in you. Where did you find such a small apron, it's fantastic."

"I just made it by cutting down one of my regular aprons; I thought you would appreciate seeing me in this with my tits constantly falling out and my pussy being exposed with the slightest movements of my arms."

"Love it mom, just love it. Why don't you just come over here on sit on my lap."

"Do you want me facing you or have my back to you?"

"Face me." Mom walked directly toward me, set the drinks down on my desk then straddled my legs while I held my cock straight up and she slowly lowered her pussy down my shaft. When she hit bottom she raised her ass up a bit and then sat back down hard on my lap; she did this a number of times until she had my whole shaft inside her. She looked directly into my eyes as she removed her apron saying, "Suck my tits sweetie, suck'em hard." I opened my mouth taking in as much of her tit flesh as I could and sucked for all I was worth, she ended up with a big hickey on her tit.

While I was sucking her tits, she was bouncing up and down on my cock, moaning and groaning as she took all 10 and ½ inch on the down stroke. She would stay down on my lap with her eyes closed wiggling her hips trying to maximize the sensations she was getting from the full penetration of my cock in her cunt. She would then rise up slowly a few inches and then fall back down repeating her hip motion. She was starting to sweat because of the very intense action she was performing. I knew I was not going to last too long

at the rate she was fucking me, and just as the sensation in my balls were starting to accelerate, she yelled, "I'm cumming, I'm cumming." And cumming she did matching the ejaculation I was experiencing making her pussy a real sloppy mess. Cum was running out of her cunt and down my crotch as she continued fucking my cock.

Once she stopped and raised her hips a bit, I looked down where my cock joined her pussy to see globs of cum running down my cock. My mom exclaimed, "Oh god I love the way we fuck! Just love it! Love it baby. You have me so fucking hot, I'm going crazy with desire to be fucked and fucked and fucked by you! Oh jesus, stay inside me, don't move, I want to enjoy the feeling of having your cock inside me, you are so big and your cock feels sooooo good inside me!" She continued wiggling her hips with her pussy being totally penetrated. I just sat there enjoying the sensation she was giving me plus being able to suck her big beautiful tits. I kissed and licked them very tenderly, first one tit and then the other. I don't know how long we sat there, but finally my mom slowly disengaged herself from my now limb cock saying, "I still have some work to do, but thanks for the quickie." She then handed me some Kleenex to wipe my crotch clean of all the cum that had drained from her twat

and onto my cock and balls. She then dashed out of my room and down the hall.

Once I cleaned up, I went into her bedroom to find her butt plug, I found it and proceeded to find her. She was in the living room dusting the furniture. I walked toward her with my hand behind me and when she saw me, she immediately turned to face me as I hugged her saying how much I loved her. She then kissed me while I reached down to her ass and probed her crack with one hand seeking her asshole, when I located it, I began to slip the butt plug into her anus. As soon as she realized what I was doing, she stopped kissing me and said, "Oh baby, you remembered. Yes, yes put that butt plug in my ass, I can't wait to be ass fucked, you are such a doll. You know how much I love being ass fucked by you." I smiled giving her a quick kiss as I walked away. She turned her ass toward me showing me the plug lodged up her ass, giving me a wink.

I went back to my room and finished my homework which took me about an hour and a half. I then sought out my mom; I went through the house but could not find her. Then I stuck my head in her bedroom to find her lying

totally nude on her bed. "Oh Hi mom, how long have you been here?"

"I finished my house work about a half hour ago and thought I'd just wait in here for you. Have you finished your homework and ready to climb between my sheets for the night?"

"Yep! I finished it all and ready to roll."

My mom smiled at me as she rolled her butt over to show me that she still had the butt plug in her ass. She said, "Are you ready to replace this butt plug with your cock and give me a nice ass fucking?"

"You bet mom, I want to feel my hard cock in your tight ass again; I want to fuck you silly."

She just cooed and said, "Get over here and get your ass in this bed." I did and immediately hugged my mom giving her a very intimate kiss with lots of tongue. It was a full body hug with as much skin contact as possible. We were

rubbing our bodies against each other for maximum sensations; I was rock hard immediately and was poking my mom in the stomach with my cock until she rolled over saying, "The lube is in the night stand sweetie, my ass is ready for you." I reached over getting the lube before I removed the butt plug from my mom's ass. She was lying on her stomach raising her ass in the air while I smeared some lube on the butt plug and reinserted back in her ass. I worked it in and out of her ass until she said, "Enough with the butt plug baby, I want your cock inside me, I want to feel your cock slide into my ass." I didn't want to disappoint her so I mounted her ass and began to penetrate her very slowly until I had about 5 inches of my dick in her ass and then started to fuck her.

She responded, "Not too fast baby, you are so big it takes time for my ass to adjust to your size." I slowed down and gradually increased the amount of cock I was forcing into her ass. She moaned each time I pushed more cock in her but never suggested that I change what I was doing. When I had at least 9 inches in her ass, she said, "Honey can you reach the night stand and get my vibrator?" I stopped fucking her long enough to fetch her vibrator. She took it from me and then lifted her ass up somewhat so that she

could get her toy into her cunt. Once she had if inserted she told me to continue fucking her ass. I did and could also feel the vibrator in her pussy and it was arousing me and after another few minutes of my slow penetration into my mother's ass, I finally was totally inside her. With my balls bouncing off her ass cheeks on the down stroke, she was really groaning as I started to increase the rate of thrusting my cock into her ass. I would pull back slowly getting at least three fourths of my dick out her and then push myself very swiftly all the way back inside her, she began to raise her ass meeting my downward thrust letting me know that she was liking what I was doing.

She screamed, "OH YES BABY, FUCK ME, FUCK ME IN THE ASS, FUCK YOUR MOTHER'S ASS, MAKE ME CUM, OH FUCK I LOVE THIS, I LOVE HAVING YOUR COCK IN MY ASS, I LOVE YOUR COCK, I LOVE YOU, I LOVE YOU FUCKING ME, OH FUCK, FUCK, FUCK ME!"

I continued fucking my mom's ass and within minutes I was also moaning as I began to ejaculate into her bowels to her great delight. "Oh yes baby, cum in my ass, fill me with your cum, I want you to drain your balls in my ass. Yes baby, cum inside your mommy, cum in your slutty mom's ass. Oh god

I love being fucked, I want to be fucked by you all the time. Don't stop, just keep fucking me and fucking me and fucking me!" I finally collapsed on my mom's back. Even though my cock began to soften, I could still feel the vibrator that my mother had stuck in her cunt. She was breathing really hard and just laid under me without showing any effort to get up.

I slowly removed my cock from her ass and rolled over on my back next to her. She turned her face toward me and rose up enough to give me a big sloppy kiss. She said, "Oh Peter, that was another great fuck, I would never have guessed what a wonderful fucker you have become. You're the best! I have never had a man fuck me any better! The way you slowly pull your big cock part way out of my ass or pussy and then quickly slam it back inside me only a little deeper each time, is just so exciting. You are so deliberate and yet so gentle, it just takes me to another level of sexual pleasure. Honey, with the combination of your technique and your big cock, you are going to drive girls absolutely crazy."

"Gee mom, you really think I'm that good?"

"Oh baby, trust me. I have had enough different guys between my legs in my life to know when I've found a real winner."

"Thanks mom, I hope I get to try out my technique on Gloria someday."

"You will baby, and she will be delighted."

As my mom lied there, she reached down between her legs to remove the vibrator from her pussy and stuck it in her mouth. She looked at me saying, "Want to taste me?" I just nodded yes while she reinserted it in her pussy and then offered it to me. I took it and began to suck it like a pop cycle. "Do I taste good?"

"Yea mom, real good!"

"Honey I want you to know that before I got into bed tonight, I cleaned out my ass knowing that you were going to fuck me in the ass. I'm telling you this because I want to

suck your cock and don't want to freak you out knowing that your big cock has just been in my ass." She leaned down and took my soft cock in her mouth and began to clean me. Her mouth always feels so good wrapped around my dick. With her in somewhat of an awkward position, I made her move into a 69 position with her pussy just above my face and my cock in her mouth. I took the vibrator and pushed it back into her cunt working it back and forth getting it coated with her juices. I would then pull it out and sucked on it, repeating this a couple times getting a good taste of my mom's cum juice each time.

She pulled her mouth free of my now slightly hard dick saying, "Are you trying to get me off again?"

"Not really, just trying to get as much of your juices to taste as I can." As I was working the vibrator in and out of her cunt, cum began to ooze from her cunt hole so I stopped with the vibrator and just began to eat her. I used my tongue to lick her pussy lips and then stuck my tongue into her cunt as far as I could get it. She moaned saying, "Oh baby, play with my clit. Can you feel that little bump inside me?"

"Not sure mom, can you show me?" I really knew where her clit was just wanted her to show me.

"Just stick your finger inside my cunt, you should be able to feel a little bump, Okay?" I stuck a finger in her cunt like she said and sure enough, I felt a bump almost like a nipple on the top side of her pussy just inside her pussy lips. "Is this it mom?"

"Oh yes baby, be careful it is very sensitive but I love having it played with." I removed my finger replacing it with my tongue and began licking her clit.

"Oh god baby, you are going to get me off again!"

"Isn't that what you want?"

"Yes, oh yes. Get my off over and over again. I love it, I love you, I love your tongue, I love your cock, I love being fucked by you." She returned to sucking my cock as I tongued her cunt. As I was licking and sucking on her pussy I could see cum begin to ooze out of her asshole. Knowing

that she had cleaned her ass before I fucked her butt, I began to lick her crack and when I reached her asshole, I tried to get the tip of my tongue in her ass.

"Oh baby, what are you doing! It feels so good you nasty boy, oh yes lick my ass, tongue fuck my ass. Oh god you are so good to me and have me in such a state of sexual frenzy, I don't know if I can ever be satisfied with just normal sex again. Of fuck this is so good!" I continued to do what my mom was loving and finally she said, "I'm cumming baby, I'm cumming, I'm cumming, oh fuck I love this!" I could feel her body tense up as the wave of ecstasy flowed through her. She then went limp pressing her cunt onto my face. I just continued to lightly lick here pussy as she laid there, she also kept her mouth over my hard dick.

After only a few minutes, with my hard dick still in her mouth, she rose up saying, "We can't waste your hard on, let's roll over and so you can slip this hunk of delicious meat back inside my pussy." She rolled over and I immediately mounted her and without any fuss, I slipped my hard cock into her cunt again. At first I just laid there enjoying the sensation of my cock being in a warm tight hole until she began to raise her ass up and down indicating she wanted

some action. I instantly began to fuck her again until I shot yet another load of cum into her body; she had yet another organism. I was totally exhausted as we both were; I rolled off her and quickly fell asleep.

I woke up the next morning with my mom shaking me telling to get up quick, we had slept in and would be late for school and work. We had no time for any hanky panky except for some quick tit and ass grabbing as we dressed and ate a quick bite. Mom dropped me off at school just in time for my first class. As I was rushing down the hall, I heard someone say, "Morning Peter". I turned my head to see Gloria waving as she walked toward her class room. My heart skipped a beat as I watched her nice ass and legs as she walked away. Wow, she was wearing a very tight skirt today that looked very sexy.

I sat in my first class in a bit of a zone, first recalling the actions of last night with my mom and then thinking how sexy Gloria looked this morning and what this day would bring.

I couldn't wait for my third period class to start so I could see Gloria again and check out her hot ass in the tight skirt she was wearing. I rushed to get to class first and stood in the back of the room so I could watch her walk in. I was pleasantly awarded with her presence as she strolled in and appeared to be looking around the room for something. When she spotted me standing in the back, she gave me a quick little waive and then walked directly to her desk. Wow, what a nice ass and it looked so good in that tight skirt along with her great legs. I had an immediate boner and so had to hold my books in front of me so no one would know I had an erection. I walked over to my desk and just sat there for most the period in a fog, not really paying any attention to the teacher. I did catch that we were going to have a test on Friday.

When class was over I quickly walked past Gloria's desk so I could tell her how nice she looked in that outfit. (I didn't think however, that I should mention that her skirt was rather tight and short and that it really showed off her hot ass and great legs.) She seemed to be waiting at her desk and as I approached her, she said, "Hi Peter. How are you today? You seemed to be real quiet in class."

"Yea. My mind was wandering all over. I have a number of things on my mind."

"Oh, like what?"

"Like, how nice you look in that skirt and blouse."

"Really! You sure know how to make a girl feel special." I didn't know what to say and as my mind was whirling in search for something appropriate to say. She continued, "Are you ready for our test on Friday?"

"No, but I will be."

"Could I maybe ask you a favor, Peter?"

Wow I didn't expect something like this but I responded, "Sure, what would you like to ask?"

"Well, you are one of the smartest kids in this class, so I was wondering if we could study together and maybe help me

prepare for Friday's test. This is not my best class and I really hate studying."

"Ah yah, we could study together. Do you want to meet in study hall or maybe ..?"

"Well not really. I thought just maybe, you could come over to my place after school and we could study there." My heart leaped into my throat and was beating at 120 counts per minute, to be able to be with her on a one-on-one basis with no other kids around.

"Yea, I think that is a possibility. What day would you like to do this?" By now my knees are knocking.

"Well, I think tomorrow would work best. I need to tell my mom that I will be having you over. I don't want to freak her out; she is very protective of me and doesn't allow me to have kids over whenever she is not around." Wow that means we really will be alone.

"That will work best for me too. I'll tell my mom that I will be late getting home from school so she won't be worrying about me."

"Okay and thanks Peter. I appreciate you helping me and look forward to our study session." She gave me a great big smile and I think she actually winked at me. We then parted to go to our fourth period classes. I just stopped and watched her walk away, not taking my eyes off her ass the whole time. I could feel that she knew I was watching her.

The rest of the day was a blur; I was on cloud 9 and could not take my thoughts away from thinking of Gloria. When I got home, I crashed on the couch for probably two hours until my mother got home. It was just like the day before, she came in the house hot to trout. She sat next to me on the couch, gave me a big kiss as she ran her hand up and down my crotch squeezing my cock. I responded by unbuttoning her blouse, unclasping her bra then cupping one of her tits in my hand. She moaned as I fondled her tits with one hand and began to work my other hand down her stomach till I reached her skirt. She helped me unsnap her skirt and together we pushed it down her legs. She immediately lay back on the couch while spreading her legs

clearly showing me that she was not wearing any panties. I reached down to rub her mound and began to fondle her pussy. I found her slit and pushed a finger deep into her cunt and played with her clit.

I was now finger fucking her while sucking on her tits as she sprawled out on the couch totally naked. I love seeing and feeling up my mom when she is totally naked, her tits are so wonderful to suck on and to fondle, her pussy is usually so wet and inviting for any kind of sexual play and her ass is always a great thing to see and feel. Suddenly she grabbed me by the hair, removing my mouth from her tit, looked me in directly in the eye saying, "Fuck me now! I need for you to fuck me! I want to feel you cum in my cunt. I need to have an orgasm, a big bad orgasm."

I moved around so that I was now between her out spread legs, she never let go of my cock and as I lowered myself, she guided my cock straight into her pussy. Her cunt was warm and wet as usual and I slipped my cock in as far as it would go on the first thrust, which was about 7 inches. She pushed me up a bit and said, "Just keep fucking me until you are totally inside me, I want all of you in me." I did as she said and on about the fourth or fifth downward thrust,

all of my cock was buried inside her. I then went into my routine of fucking her fast and then slow, then fast, then slow. On the third cycle, once I started the fast action, I continued until we both had an orgasm. It was as usual, we both had earth shaking orgasms. Mom went limp on the couch; she looked as though she may have passed out. I rolled off her and onto the floor.

We must have laid there for half an hour before we started to stir. My mom was the first to speak, "How are you baby? That was another fantastic fuck, just fantastic. If we keep this up, I'll be walking around bull legged. Oh baby, I hope you never want to stop fucking me, I don't think I could live knowing that I would not be able to have your big beautiful cock up inside me." She then rolled off the couch next to me and began to lick and suck my cock along with putting a finger up my ass.

"What are you doing mom?"

"I'm cleaning you up baby."

"Yea, but why are you fingering my ass?"

"To get you hard baby, I want you to fuck me again!" I just laid back and let my mom have her way and within minutes I was supporting another hard on to her delight. Once she got my cock hard again, she crawled up on top of me and proceeded to slide her wet pussy down my shaft and we began another fuck session. She pumped her cunt up and down my shaft while facing me giving me a great view of her big bouncing tits. After a short time, she turned around with her back to me as she continued fucking me giving me a nice view of her sweet ass which was within reach and so I stuck my middle up her ass. When her legs began to cramp up, she asked if I would fuck her doggie style. I agreed and found myself kneeling behind her with my cock fully penetrating her twat as I fucked her with hard and deep thrusts.

"Yes baby, fuck your slutty mother, fuck my hot pussy, ram your cock deep inside me, fuck me hard and deep, fill my fuck hole with your juices, give it to me baby, give me all you got!" I didn't disappoint her; I rammed my cock in her as hard and as fast as I could until I shot another load of cum into her. We both collapsed again in a pile on the floor.

Chapter 3

I actually had fallen asleep and when I woke, I found myself covered with a blanket while curled up on the living room floor. I heard my mother in the kitchen humming one of her favourite tunes, so I got up and walked into the kitchen to see what she was up to and hopefully find something to eat. There she was, looking all prim and proper, hair nicely fixed, face made up, flashy ear rings on, high heels but not a stitch of clothing, just the way I like her. From my view point with her back to me, I could see her wonderful and nicely shaped ass, her beautiful legs and her bare back. I had to stand there and just admire her for a few moments; her body is nearly perfect, nice firm shapely legs, tight ass, small waist and wonderful big tits. I just can't seem to help it, but as I stood there looking at my sexy mom, my cock began to twitch and became semi-hard.

"Hi mom!"

She turned saying, "Hi sweetie, have a nice nap?"

"I guess. What time is it?"

"It's almost 6 o'clock; you have slept for nearly an hour. We must have worn you out." She then glanced at my semi-hard cock saying, "Well, maybe not. Does that thing ever take a rest?"

"Not with you around and especially when you're in the nude like you are right now wearing your 'fuck me' shoes. I just love to look at your fantastic body mom! Your great tits that I love to fondle and your nipples that I love to suck, your tight ass that I love to feel and fuck and your beautiful legs that I like to see spread really wide that exposes your wonderful hot shaved cunt that I love to eat and fuck! It's my favorite place to stick my cock; it is always so warm, wet and juicy! You are such a beautiful and sexy lady! Not only is your body so fucking hot, but you are one HOT FUCK!"

"Well thanks sweetie, you say the nicest things to your mother." She giggled as she continued, "I love hearing how you like to look at my body and especially that you love to FUCK ME, your mother! That is such a turn on to hear you say that you love sticking your big beautiful hard cock into

my cunt. I like it that you call my pussy a cunt! It's such a vulgar word but I love hearing you say it. Let me hear you say it again."

"I love fucking you mom, I love shoving my hard cock into your cunt, into your hot warm juicy fucking CUNT! "

"OH YEA! That's music to my ears baby hearing you say you like fucking me in my CUNT. And yes, I love the sensations I get when I feel your big cock slide into my CUNT and when you ejaculate deep inside my CUNT. I love the rush of warmth that I feel in my CUNT when you have an orgasm in me. Oh god baby, my CUNT is yours to be fucked anytime and most anyplace you want it. But I think I have gone beyond being sexy to becoming a slut, just a plain old cock sucking, cum eating, fucking slut."

"Wow mom, you sure are getting a potty mouth, but I like it."

"Good sweetie, because my mouth seems to want to say all the nasty things I was taught not to say or to think about, I just want to let it all out, it makes me feel so sexy and

naughty. All I think about lately is your big cock fucking me and you playing with my body while I play with your cock. I think about how I like holding your hard cock in my bare hands, messaging it and then guiding it into my pussy, OH, I mean my cunt. I love the feel of you being deep inside me, especially feeling you pump your hot semen into my womb. Oh god baby, I love being your cum bucket. I think about sex all the time like when I go to the grocery store, I think about what it would be like to give one of the box boys a blowjob in the parking lot. Or when I see the paper boy, I think about inviting him in and giving him a beaver shot before giving him a quick blow job or fuck. Peter, your mother has turned into nothing but a pure unadulterated fucking slut!"

"Oh mom, don't be so hard on yourself, you're fine. I love how you are and think that you just feel so liberated now that we have become fuck buddies."

"I don't know about that. Here I am standing in front of you, my son, completely nude being totally comfortable knowing that you can see all my intimate parts. In fact I like exposing my intimate parts for you to see and enjoy. I like showing off my tits to you, (she placed both hands under

her tits shaking them at me), and my ahhh CUNT, yes baby, look at my cunt, (she then lowered her hands to her crotch spreading her pussy lips while doing a little bump and grind). Oh my god baby. Yes, look at your mother's cunt, I love exposing myself to you and I want you to see all of me and to touch me all over, especially my cunt and my ass." She turned around and bent over while spreading her buns poking her butt in my direction. "You like that baby? You like seeing my asshole? You want to touch me? You want to put your fingers in me? You want to put your tongue in me? You want to eat me?" With her back to me, I reached down and slid my fingers along her crack, she did not move or attempt to stand up. I first slipped a finger in her cunt and then moving my hand back so I could get a finger in her asshole working it in and out. She moaned saying, "Oh god baby, yes, yes baby, you know what I like, don't stop please, please don't stop. Oh fuck I like that! I like your hands on me. Oh baby please eat me? Please eat your mother's ass? Yes, yes, ohhhh yes please eat my ass and my cunt sweetie. My tight fucking ass and my juicy cunt! Oh I want you to eat me so bad! I want to feel your mouth, lips and tongue on my cunt. Yes eat your mother's most intimate parts, I want you to totally enjoy them, they are yours to play with as you wish." Without saying a word, I got down on my knees behind my mother and pushed my face between her

spread buns and began licking her asshole. She moaned as I continued licking and eating her ass, I not only licked her, but also placed my lips on her ass and cunt and sucked. She let out a low but loud moan as she felt her cunt lips being sucked into my mouth. She simultaneously put her hand on the back of my head and pushed my face deeper into her crotch as I sucked on her cunt getting a mouth full of cunt lips.

She suddenly yelled, "BABY, I NEED TO BE FUCKED! I GOT TO HAVE YOUR COCK IN ME. PLEASE FUCK ME, OH GOD PLEASE, PLEASE FUCK ME RIGHT NOW!" I immediately pulled my face from her crotch, stood up and slipped my now hard cock between her legs, found her cunt and slide my cock inside her and began fucking her. Within minutes I was pumping another load of cum in her vagina. When we finished we both sat down exhausted.

My mom was the first to speak, "That was our third fuck within two hours, you are fantastic, what a stud!"

"Okay mom, let's just cool it for awhile. I need to recharge and clean up and you can finish getting our meal ready."

"Yah, that is a good idea as long as you are willing to fuck me again after dinner and give me another big load of your sperm deep in my cunt at least one more time today, okay? I find that I need lots of fucking, and I mean lots and lots of fucking."

"Okay mom, I'll fuck you at least once more time before going to sleep, promise." I got up and walked pass my mom giving her a quick kiss on the mouth while squeezing one of her bare tits. She in return gave my cock a quick yank and held on to it. I leaned down and slid my hand down her belly to her cunt, sticking a finger up inside her oozing wet fuck hole. She wrapped her arms around my neck and gave me a hard kiss while I continued to finger fuck her for a couple minutes. "OMG baby, you keep me so fucking horny I can't seem to function like your mother. I'm just a cock crazy slutty whore not wanting that big beautiful cock of yours to be too far from me. I just want to be touching, sucking or fucking your cock as much as possible."

I then gave her a big kiss and ran down the hall and jumped into the shower. Afterward, I felt refreshed but was

amazingly still supporting a nice hard on. How could I not after hearing what my mom had said and seeing her nude body with those mighty fine tits and her shaved pussy, I just stayed hard and all I could think about was the great feeling I get when I slide my cock into her cunt or asshole and fuck her.

I decided that I wanted to fuck her in the ass so I went into her bedroom to get her butt plug before I headed for the kitchen. I found her still nude as we had agreed and could feel my cock immediately getting even stiffer. She looked at me and smiled as I entered the room with my dick sticking straight out bouncing as I walked. I sat down at the table that she had set for dinner. She came over to the table with a food dish in her hands and began to serve me; I reached up and first began to rub her belly and then moved my hand up to one of her tits. I squeezed the closest tit and turned her so I could get my mouth to where I could suck her nipple. She just stood there letting me fondle her tits as she moaned and did a little bump and grind. She then walked away getting another dish of food where upon I repeated the same action when she returned but before she could walk away the second time, I reached down to rub her

pussy and actually got a finger inside her while having my mouth on her tit sucking on her erect nipple.

"Oh baby, I love this so much but you are making it so difficult for me not to just sit on your lap and fuck you right now. God I love what you are doing to me!" Before she returned to the stove to get more food, I reached around her and pressed her butt plug against her asshole.

"Ohhhh, what the ... Oh my god baby! Yes, yes, oh I love that. I would love for you to fuck me in the ass this evening. Oh but my ass seems a little dry sweetie, first slide my butt plug in my cunt to lube it up some. Yea, yea like that, ohhh now push it into my asshole. Oh baby yes, yes, oh that feels so good in my ass but I know it's not as good as what your cock will feel when you slide it deep up into my ass. Oh thank you sweetie, thank you, thank you. I can't wait to feel that big cock of yours sliding through my asshole again." I held her in that position for a few seconds admiring her nice big tits that were in my face but also seeing her hot juicy looking cunt. I leaned way over and licked her pussy a couple times and then stuck my tongue in her slit, she bowed her legs even more in order to give me better access to her cunt. I slurped up her cunt taking a whole mouth full

of cunt lips before releasing her. When I let go of her, she stood up and gave me a big juicy kiss while reaching down to stroke my really hard cock a few times.

"Let's hurry up and eat and then we can get back to some good hardcore ass fucking, it's becoming one of the favorite things to do." She moved back to the other side of the table and sat down; we began to eat silently while just staring at each other. I of course had an advantage because I was able to gawk at her tits as she sat across from me; she of course could not see my cock. Once we were done, we cleared off the table, put the dishes in the dish washer and cleaned the kitchen.

She said, "Why don't you go into your room and watch some porn while I get ready. I want you really hard." I agreed and went to my room, turned on my computer and began watching some hot porn for about 15 minutes before she came sauntering in.

"Are you ready you big mother fucker?"

"Oh yea, this mother fucker is ready to fuck his mother in the ass! Are you ready to have your ass filled with a huge cock and have your ass pounded till we both cum?"

"Oh shit baby, I'm so fucking ready my pussy is even dripping in anticipation of receiving another wonderful ass fucking. I so want my ass filled with another load of your cum!"

"Well why don't you get up on my bed on your hands and knees and let's get that sweet tight ass of yours plugged with my hard cock."

"Oh you say the nicest things to your mother!" She was on my bed in a flash on her hands and knees wiggling her ass at me as I got up behind her. I first played with the butt plug moving it in and out of her ass a few times making her squirm and moan as I pleasured her. I then took the butt plug completely out of her ass and rubbed my cock up and down her ass crack. I pushed forward enough to get my cock first in her pussy to lube it up a bit before I attempted to slide it into her asshole. I pushed just the head of my dick into her ass and then gently applied some pressure. About

an inch or two of my cock easily slipped into her butt. I could tell it was hurting her a bit so I stopped, withdrew my cock a little and then slowly re-inserted it a little more. I kept this up until I finally had my whole dick inside her butt, then I slowly slid the total length of my cock in and out of her ass until she relaxed. I immediately picked up the pace and started fucking her ass like an animal. She started to meet my thrusts with her own as the tempo of my penetration increased so I knew she was okay. I kept up the rapid pace for only a few minutes and then slowed down but always penetrated her to the max. After 4 or 5 minutes of slow and deliberate thrusts of my cock into her ass, I returned to the rapid pounding. She was moaning and groaning and repeating, "Yes, yes, yes, oh yes fuck me." Again I slowed down for a few minutes followed by rapid pounding for about 5 minutes. Slowed again and then rapid. This time she yelled, "OH GOD FUCK ME HARD, RAM IT INTO ME PETER, FUCK YOU MOTHER'S HOT ASS, YES, YES, YESSSSS, OHHH FUCK YES, THIS FEELS SO GOOD, SO FUCKING GOOD, RAM IT REALLY DEEPIN ME PETER, FUCK YOUR MOTHER REALLY HARD, FUCK MY ASS OFF!" I continued the rapid pace until we both climaxed.

We collapsed and lay together on the bed for quite awhile until I began to stir. She immediately responded, "Don't get up yet baby, please keep your cock buried in my ass. It feels so good in there!" I snuggled up close to her, moving my hand around to her tits and just laid there enjoying my fondling of her tits and the sensation of my cock being buried in her tight ass. I then moved my hand down to her pussy feeling how wet she was and gently shipped a couple of fingers between her pussy lips. As I played with her clit, she began to push her ass tight against my crotch making sure my cock did not slip out of her ass plus she tightened her ass muscles squeezing my cock. I removed my fingers from her cunt and raised my hand to her face. She opened her mouth and sucked my fingers. I then played with her tits a bit before returning my hand down to her pussy. Again I found her clit and when I began to rub it, she moaned while pushing her ass really tight against my crotch. My cock never did really soften very much and now was supporting another raging hard on. We lay there for quite some time pressing our bodies together and fondling each other until my mother said, "Oh baby, I can feel that you are really hard again, I want another load of your cum in me, so please fuck me again."

"Which one of your three holes do you want me to fuck?"

"Let's turn over and you fuck my pussy, I mean my CUNT until you are ready to shoot your load, then quickly move up and let me take your load in my mouth. That way I will have had your cock on all three of my holes tonight."

"You got it." We parted long enough for my mom to roll over on her back and spread her legs; I immediately mounted her slipping my hard cock into her wet cunt and began fucking her to the max. I could feel my balls bouncing off her ass as we fucked like animals. She had a big smile on her face as she was raising her ass to meet my downward thrusts with the same vigor I was using. It did not take me long to reach the point of needing to ejaculate. As soon as I told her I was ready, I pulled my cock free from her cunt and scooted up so my cock was in her face. She smiled saying, "God I love your cock", she then used both hands to grip my cock while she opened her mouth wide taking about 6 inches of my dick down her throat. I basically face fucked her until my balls boiled over shooting my load into her mouth. She did not swallow until after I had pumped out the last drops of semen. She then opened her mouth wide and swirled her tongue around showing

me how much cum I had squirted into her mouth; she then swallowed saying, "Oh my god, you taste so good. I can't believe you still had that much cum the second time!"

We then cuddled for awhile just basking in the delight we both were getting from our new sexual relationship. My mom looked up at me, kissed my lightly on the lips saying, "How was your day, baby?"

"Oh mom, I've got to tell something! Gloria invited me to her place after school to study for our Friday English test."

"That's exciting dear. How did that happen?" I explained how it came about and she seemed delighted. "So how long will you two study?"

"Oh I haven't thought much about that. Probably two hours at the most."

"Will you be home by the time I get home?"

"I guess so."

"Will her parents be home?"

"No, she said that she needed to let her mom know so she would not freak out that she was having someone over when her mom was not home."

"Oh, so you two will be alone!"

"Yea, I guess so, but I'm nervous just thinking about it."

"Good going. Maybe you will get a chance to see those fine tits of hers that you keep mentioning."

"I don't think that would be likely the first time I'm with her."

"You're probably right; but you can always hope. If you are going to be longer than two hours, how about giving me a

call so I don't worry about you and know when to prepare dinner."

"Okay mom, I'll do that." We talked a bit and I returned to my bedroom to do some home work. Not sure how long I had been studying when my mom stuck her head in my door to say good night.

"How much more homework do you have sweetie?"

"Oh, probably another hour."

"Well it is getting late and I'm tired so I'm going to bed. You are welcome to sleep with me tonight if you wish." I looked over at my mom, she had just gotten out of the shower and had a towel wrapped around her wet hair and she was holding another towel around her torso. As soon as she saw me look at her, she pulled the towel away from her waist and just stood there totally exposing her big beautiful tits and well trimmed pussy.

What a site! I responded, "Okay mom, I'll try to hurry and be there as soon as I can. Shit you have a hot body! Can't wait to fuck you some more."

She did a little bump and grind while saying, "You say the nicest things to your mother." She then took the towel placing it between her legs holding it with one hand in front and one in back then moved it back and forth like she was drying her pussy. She winked at me and said, "Just warming up my pussy for you sweetie, can't wait to feel you slide your big cock up inside my pussy again. Ooops, I mean my CUNT." We both laughed as she exited and I returned to my studies. It took me longer than I had planned to finish my homework due to my mind kept wondering to either fucking my mother or fantasizing about Gloria. When I finished I peeked into my mother's room, the light was on but she was asleep. I still wanted to lie next to her warm and sexy body and so I crawled into bed beside her. She stirred a little, reached over to touch me and said, "Oh sweetie, I'm so tired, let's fuck in the morning, okay?" I kind of giggled and snuggled up against her, hard to imagine that my mom would say to me, "Let's fuck in the morning."

Next thing I knew, my mom shaking me telling to wake up or I would be late again. I looked at her seeing that she was dressed for work and said, "Why didn't you wake me earlier and why do you have your cloths on?"

"I did wake you earlier but you went back to sleep and I'm dressed because I need to leave in about 10 minutes. I have breakfast ready for you, so hop out of bed and I'll meet you in the kitchen."

I jumped out of bed and ran to the bathroom. I then hurried to the kitchen still nude with my dick bouncing in front of me. There she was putting my breakfast on the table. I said, "I thought you wanted to fuck this morning?"

"I did but you slept in."

I responded while stroking my hard dick, "Do you have time for a quickie?" She glanced over at me and seeing my hard dick in my hand said, "Yes of course, but we really have to hurry. Come over to this side of the table." As I walked toward her she unbuttoned her blouse, unhooked he bra pulling her blouse totally open exposing her big tits as she

leaned over the table and lifted her skirt. She was bare assed giving me a great view of her naked butt, she said, "Get over here and fuck me quick, get that beautiful cock of yours deep up inside my pussy and fuck me." I got up behind her and slipped about 6 inches of cock in her on the first thrust and then went into my usual mood of fucking her fast and then slow. She was bracing herself by keeping her arms stiff on the table allowing me to reach around and fondle her hanging tits that she had bared for me.

"We don't have time for that sweetie, just fuck me hard, deep and fast." I did and in about 5 minutes I was pumping my morning load deep inside her pussy as she was using her pussy muscles to squeeze every drop of cum from my cock. I pulled out of her and as she remained bent over the table, I stepped back to admire her shapely ass and could see cum oozing out from between her pussy lips and down her inner thigh. I just stood there admiring her backside while she catching her breath while slumped down onto the table.

My mom didn't move, she remained lying there with her tits pressed against the table. She let out a low moan saying, "Oh baby even a quickie from you is great. I just want to

stay here and bask in the pleasure of the orgasm you just gave me. It always feels soooooooo good having that big cock of yours slide in and out of my cunt, you just don't know how much I like being fucked by you and really appreciate the young stud you have become. Oh fuck me, now I really don't want to go to work!"

"Shit mom, you have the hottest ass, and I love all the pictures you have let my take of your ass and pussy. But I would like more pictures of you."

"You're welcome but don't forget those pictures are just for you to see."

"I know, I'll just use them when you not around to jack off to."

"So why do you want more pictures?"

"I just do mom."

"Baby I don't want any pictures of my nude body made available for someone to see and recognize me.'

"No one will ever see them. I would not even show them to my best buddies. Please mom let me take some more pictures of your ass and your cum dripping pussy while you're bent over the table."

"Okay, but make it quick."

I darted to my room first grabbing a napkin to wipe the juices off my dick. I came back and my mom was still leaning over the table with her ass fully exposed. "Okay mom I'm going to take a close up of your ass and pussy."

She looked back at me while leaning over the table saying, "Do you want me to spread my buns so you can get a better shot of my little puckered asshole?"

"Oh shit, that would be fantastic. That will also give me a better shot of your puffy pussy lips and the cum oozing out of your slit."

She proceeded to reach back with both hands spreading her buns while also spreading her legs a bit more giving me a fantastic view of both her asshole and dripping cunt. I took about a dozen shots of her backside and when I was done, I bent over and licked the length of her crack and then quickly straightened up and shoved my cock into her cum oozing cunt.

"Oh baby, stop that! I have got to get to work." I gave her a few quick pumps with my dick before I pulled out of her and then sat down to eat my breakfast as she rose up from the table. She winked at me and then started shaking her tits before putting them back inside her bra. I said, "Were you going to go to work without any panties?"

"No, I left them off hoping you would wake up in time to at least give me a quickie, which you did. I have a pair in my purse to slip on the last minute. I especially need to put them on now because I will be leaking your sperm from my pussy all morning. Oh I can feel your delicious cum oozing out between my pussy lips right now."

She lifted her skirt revealing a string of semen seeping out of her cunt and down the inside of her thigh. As she stood there holding up her skirt, she said, "Want another lick?" I just nodded "no" so she used her hand to wipe up my cum from her thigh, she licked her fingers and then walked toward the door stopping when she grabbed her purse from the counter. Pulled out her panties and stood there putting them on while facing me. She hesitated a moment before she pulled up her panties all the way giving me another view of her wet shaved pussy and did a little bump and grind. She then pulled her panties on while looking straight at me, she then slipped her hand inside her panties obviously sticking a finger in her cunt, pulled out her hand and sucked on her fingers saying, "Oh fuck we taste good!" She then rubbed her pussy through her panties and I could see a wet spot form immediately. She said, "Have fun with Gloria today sweetie. Hope you are not going to be too late, just remember your mother will be home waiting for her evening fuck!"

I finished my breakfast; showered and dressed for school, making sure I put on my best school clothes. When I arrived at school, I sauntered toward my class hoping I would run into Gloria, but didn't. Later I rushed to my third

class and arrived just when Gloria was going in the door. I tapped her on the shoulder and said, "Hi!"

"Oh Hi! Gee you look nice."

"Thanks! So do you." She was wearing skirt and a sweater that really showed off your ample size tits and of course her great legs. I think she was wearing the tightest sweater I have ever noticed her wearing. Uhhh she was hot.

She whispered, "Are we going to be studying together today?"

I smiled at her and just nodded yes. Her face lit up and she winked at me. A chill went down my spine as I walked to my desk. Again the class was a blur and when it was over, I walked past her desk and she joined me as we walked out of the class room. She quietly said to me, "I'll meet you after school on the corner of 5th Street and James." I acknowledged her and went to my fourth period class. I figured she did not want to meet on the school grounds to prevent all the gossip that occurs at school. So when school was over I rode my bike to the street corner where she

wanted to meet. I got there first and was a little nervous but she showed up only a few minutes after me. She looked so fabulous and I had to keep my books in front of me to prevent her seeing my big boner. She continued walking and said, "I only live a few blocks from here."

"Okay, that's great." So I walked along side her chatting about school and kids and whatever. It was not as hard as I had expected. Suddenly she said, "Here we are." It was a nice house in a nice neighborhood; she walked me down the driveway to the back door and in we went. I was really getting nervous, not ever being by myself with a girl, let alone being in her house. She asked me if I wanted anything to drink. I asked for a Coke and then she gave me a quick tour of the house except for her and her mother's bedrooms and said that the basement was her mother's work area and so didn't show it to me either. She already had some of our study materials laid out on the kitchen table and so we sat there to do our studies. I had already figured out what we needed to work on the most and was ready to start working on those items. She was very responsive and I asked her a lot of questions relative to what I thought would be on the test. This went on for about an hour; I kept my mind on what we were doing and not who I was sitting next to. I was

extremely conscious of her watching me and so I made sure I did not look at her tits that were so prominent in her tight sweater and were never more than a few inches from me. I was in real agony, not only wanting to look at her tits but I wanted to feel them, to fondle them, to suck and kiss them but was also constantly making sure my boner was not showing.

She finally said that she had done about as much studying as she wanted to. Again asked me if I wanted something else to drink and then invited me to sit in the living room. She sat down on the couch and invited me to sit next to her. She said, "You are really shy, aren't you?"

"Yea, I'm shy. But it is easy to talk to you."

"Well, I like it that you feel comfortable with me. I find it easy to talk to you too. I really appreciate you taking the time to help me study. I would not have covered so much material without your help."

"I'm glad I could help you. I really enjoyed it." I noticed that she quickly glanced at my crotch and could not help but see that I had a boner.

She smiled at me saying, "I enjoyed it too. Can I tell you something?"

"Sure I guess so."

"You are the first boy I have ever been with for any length of time that I have not caught starring at my breast or tried to touch them or get their hand up my skirt."

I wasn't sure what to say so just blurted out, "Well, my mom has taught me to be a gentlemen and although you have, ah, ah ... you are very attractive I thought it to be bad manners to stare at your ah, ah... breasts."

"You are so sweet and I like that you are a gentlemen." Just then there was a noise coming from the kitchen and in walked her mother. Gloria jumped up and hugged her mom then turned and introduced me. My mouth probably

dropped open in awl as I was looking at a very beautiful woman with absolutely huge tits and was definitely dressed for showing off her body. Wow, you couldn't miss her very prominent cleavage leaving little to the imagination, and her short skirt that barely covered her ass. She was about 4 or 5 inches taller than Gloria but they looked like sisters. "Mom, this is Peter who I told you about. He has been helping me prepare for our English test. Peter this is my mom, Victoria."

Victoria stepped toward me with a big smile on her face holding out her hand, I stood up and shook her hand and we both said, "Glad to meet you."

"So you are helping my daughter with her English class. She said you were probably the smartest kid in the class.'

I responded, "Oh I don't know about that."

Gloria interrupted saying, "Oh you know you are. You have got just about straight A's in school."

I started to blush when Victoria said, "Don't be embarrassed about being a straight A student. That is a great asset that can really pay off when you get into the business world." She then started to walk back into the kitchen saying to Gloria, "I'm going to change clothes and then fix dinner." She looked my way and said, "Would you like to stay for dinner?"

Before I could say anything, Gloria said, "Oh Peter please stay! Mom is a great cook and I would really like for you to stay and have dinner with us." I was torn with wanting to stay longer with Gloria and her mother, both having bodies I loved gawking at, but knowing that my mom is waiting for me at home with her hungry pussy wanting to be pleasured. Wow, what to do. I had to see more of Gloria and Victoria and so I called my mom and asked her if it was okay for me to stay for dinner. I know she was disappointed in one way but glad for me that I was having such a good time with Gloria.

When I got off the phone I told Gloria that it was all clear, I could stay for dinner. Gloria gave me a big hug pressing her tits into my body. Wow that was the first time we really

touched and I was surprised how tightly she hugged me with all of her body. Her tits felt so good against me.

Gloria grabbed my hand and walked me into the kitchen saying I could help her set the table, which I did. Her mom came in the kitchen wearing sweats with baggy pants and a zip up top that she only partially zipped up leaving a lot of cleavage showing. It was very difficult not to stare at her tits; I could tell that she was not wearing a bra and I loved to see her big melons sway back and forth under her top as she moved about. I had a tough time keeping my cock under control and not letting it protrude in my pants. There was a lot of small talk that I was able to handle without any difficulty to me surprise. I was feeling rather confident and relaxed by this time and was enjoying my time with Gloria and Victoria.

During dinner, Victoria asked me a lot of questions as to what my dad and mom did, where I was born, have any siblings, how long had I lived in this town, etc. I told her my dad and mom divorced when I was 13, I have no brothers or sisters, my mom works in real estate, and I was born in small town in Ohio and have lived here for the past four years. She responded by telling me that she and Gloria's

father also divorced a few years ago and is no longer part of their lives and that she is also in real estate and does photography on the side. I asked what kind of photography and she said, "People, I like to take photos and videos of people." I glanced at Gloria and she had a smirk on her face that I didn't understand at the time.

After dinner was over Gloria suggested that we do a quick review of our studies before I went home, so we headed for her room where she had taken her books before setting the table for dinner. She closed the door and immediately turned and hugged me. While standing there with her arms around me she said, "Oh thank you for staying for dinner. I enjoyed it so much and I know my mom enjoyed getting to know you. I can tell she likes you which makes me so happy. She is very critical of whom I hang out with and most guys she doesn't care for, but you, she likes."

"Well I'm glad because I really like both you and your mom."

"I did notice that you starred at her tits a lot but you don't stare at mine like 99% of all the other boys do. I know you

said that your mom raised you to be a gentleman, so why stare at my mom's tits?"

I started to stutter and before I could get a word out she continued, "I'm just teasing you. I know that my mom has huge tits and everybody stares at them, even women. Mine are real and hers are not." As she said that she pressed her tits even tighter into me and reached up putting both hands on the back of my neck and kissed me really hard. I responded by putting my arms around her and pulling her tight against me. She pulled her lips back a bit and just looked into my eyes and then we kissed again, this time she opened her mouth and our tongues touched. I instantly got really hard and without thinking moved my hands further down her back and pulled her even tighter against me with my boner pressing against stomach. She willingly leaned into my body as we kissed so I knew she could feel my hard cock and must have enjoyed the feeling. She moved her head back while leaving her body pressed against mine, she looked up at me and said, "You are big all over, aren't you?" She then did a little bump and grind with her hips.

I smiled back at her as my heart pounded and I just nodded. She then gave me a quick kiss and stepped back a couple

steps. Before she turned toward her desk, I noticed that she glanced down at the tent pole in my pants. She didn't say another word but just picked up her studies and said, "Let's do a quick review before you go." We went over the material we had studied and then she walked me to the door. When we passed the kitchen I said good bye to her mother and she responded, "Glad to have met you Peter and come back again."

When we got to the front door, Gloria stepped out into the porch with me and thanked me for all the help. Just as I said, "You're welcome." She reached up and gave me another hard kiss with plenty of tongue. I was on cloud 9 all the way home.

When I got home my mom was in the kitchen wearing only her tiny apron making some delicious smelling cookies. I still was supporting a good size boner from the kiss I got from Gloria and when my mom heard me, she partially turned around and said as I walked into the kitchen, "Hi sweetie! How was your dinner with Gloria?"

"Fantastic mom, just fantastic."

When she saw the tent in my pants she said, "Is that a result of being with Gloria or because you just saw my bare ass?"

"Both mom! Gloria gave me a nice long kiss when I left her place which definitely got my dick hard. Then upon seeing you naked with your hot ass exposed, I can't wait to get my hard cock inside you."

She responded, "There is no reason you should have to wait baby, my pussy is always ready for you." Mom then took a couple steps toward the kitchen table and leaned over it with her legs slightly spread motioning for me to get behind her. I unzipped my pants dropping them to the floor along with my jockeys and I stepped up behind my mom and first rubbed my cock up and down her crack a couple times before I shoved it inside her pussy. My hard cock slid all the way into her wet pussy on the first thrust, I immediately reached around the front of her and began fondling her big beautiful tits. Her nipples were already erect as I began to pinch them and squeeze her tits. After three or four thrusts of my dick into her pussy, I grabbed a hold of her hips and slammed myself into her as deep I as could get. I released

her and then rammed myself back inside her again and again.

"Oh baby, you are all the way inside me, I can feel your dick all the way into my womb. Ohhh just fuck me baby, fuck your mother, fuck your slutty mama good and hard. She needs to be fucked hard and put away wet!" No more was said as I continued thrusting my cock to the max into my mom's cunt until we both had an orgasm. She came first but I was right behind her and when I finished spewing my semen into her depths, I relaxed and lightly lay on her back for a few minutes while she was leaning over the table.

When she stirred, I immediately straightened up and pulled my semi-hard dick from her weeping juicy cunt. My mom while still bent over the table turned her head toward me saying, "Now that was what I call a real salutation. You have been in the house for only about 5 minutes and have given me a fantastic orgasm; I hope you come home every day and do this to me. Next time when I hear you come in the door, I'm going to quickly lean over the table and greet you with my ass in the air and maybe we can get this down to 3 minutes or less! My god I love having an orgasm with you! I'm tingling all over."

We both laughed as she straightened up and removed her apron. She used it to wipe her pussy dry of the cum that was oozing out of it. What a site, my mom standing there naked with legs slightly bowed wiping her crotch; her large bare tits just hanging there in front of me looking so delicious. I couldn't help but reach over and squeeze her tits some more making her squeal when I pinched her nipples. "Easy baby, I like that but not so hard, okay?"

"Sorry mom, let me kiss it make it better." She smiled as she leaned back making it easier for me to get my lips on her tits, I sucked as much tit into my mouth as I could. "Oh baby, you keep me so hot with your kissing, touching, sucking and fucking. It is going to be so difficult for me the day you move out to be on your own."

I responded, "No such plans for the near future mom, so let's just make the best of it until then and keep that pussy of yours filled with cum and cock."

"Yes baby, that sounds great. I'm ready if you want to fuck me again, do you want to?"

"Yea, but let's wait a while. I want to tell you about my time with Gloria and her mother, Victoria."

"Oh yes sweetie, fill me in on all the details. What was it like to be with Gloria all by yourself?"

"It was quite easy, a lot easier than I thought it would be. We at first just chatted about school and stuff, and then we got down to studying and time just seemed to fly by. When we were about done, her mom came home and she about knocked my socks off."

"Why? What happened?"

"Nothing happened but her mom is a knock out! I can see where Gloria got her looks, and wow does she ever have a huge set of knockers."

"You men all think alike, if a woman has big tits, she is beautiful."

"I know mom, but her tits are enormous and she really smokes! She is one hot woman, just like you."

"So are you saying you would like to fuck Gloria's mother?"

"Well, if I had an opportunity I wouldn't refuse. And especially get a chance to feel her big tits while I slip my cock into her cunt."

"And if she knew the size of your cock, I bet she would willingly spread her legs to you. Okay, so what happened between you and Gloria?"

"Well after dinner she suggested that we review what we had studied and took me into her bedroom. As soon as we got in her room she thanked me for staying for dinner and then kissed me. I was stunned at first and then as we stood there looking at each other, we kissed again with our mouths open. I immediately got a real hard boner and had my arms around her holding her tight against me. When we released each other she looked at me and said that I was big all over."

"So she felt your big cock. Did she try to touch you?"

"No. We then did review what we had studied which only took a few minutes. She walked me to the door and thanked me again and kissed me again."

"Well baby, it sounds like you have yourself a girlfriend. Are you going to make a date with her?"

"Gee mom, I don't know about that, but I sure like being with her."

"That's great baby and I'm glad for you. Now I think you should plan on asking her out on a date, she definitely likes you and the way you described how she kissed you, I would say she is expecting to be asked out. Why don't you suggest a movie, I will let you use my car if you want."

"Okay mom, I'll think about it."

"Don't think about it, do it."

I nodded okay as she reached over giving me a quick kiss and then walked into the living room and sat down on the couch with her legs tucked under her. I followed her every move as usual, especially watching her ass wiggle as she walked. She looked so sexy sitting on the couch totally naked and very relaxed. Before I even started to sit down she said, "Did you have desert after your dinner tonight?"

"Gee no mom. They did not serve any desert tonight."

"Well would you like some fresh cookies I just baked or ..." as she was talking she moved her legs out from underneath her and slumped back on the couch spreading her legs while moving her hands down to her cunt spreading her pussy lips saying, "Or would you like some cherry pie?"

I just froze for a minute, licked my lips and got down on my knees between my mom's outstretched legs and began to eat her cunt. She moaned as I used my tongue to first lick her cunt and then inserted my tongue inside her pussy to

play with her clit. At the same time she had her hand on the back of my head kind of guiding me.

"Oh baby, you know what I like so well. Yes baby, eat your mommy's cunt, suck on my clit, and make me cum all over your face." I worked as hard as I could to keep my tongue deep inside her cunt, licking and sucking her pussy while she openly spread her legs really wide giving me maximum access to her privates. Suddenly her body stiffened and I knew she was having an orgasm. I continued eating her pussy getting a mouthful of tasty juices not letting up until I could feel her begin to relax; I then withdrew my face from between her legs and kissed my way up her torso spending lots of time kissing her tits and finally reaching her mouth. We kissed deeply as I slowly lowered my body down on top of her. As she felt my weight, she reached down between the both of us taking a hold of my rock hard cock and guided it into her warm and very wet pussy.

"Oh baby, you are so good to me. You eat me so well, I love cumming when you eat my cunt and now you are going to fuck me which I also love so much. I love you!" I just looked into her eyes as I continued lowering myself while feeling my cock sink deeper and deeper into her depths. Her warm

and juicy cunt was receiving all of me, I hit bottom and just lay there for a short time before I began thrusting my hips downward as we began to fuck. At first I slowly raised and lowered my cock in and out of her pussy and when I could tell she was starting to really feel the sensations, I changed the pace by slowly withdrawing my dick and then quickly ramming it deep inside her. I kept this up for a long time, slowly withdrawing followed by a fast and hard downward plunge; she was really moaning and groaning and then suddenly she wrapped her legs over the top of mine and held on pushing her cunt up when I was plunging into her. She actually screamed in my ear as another orgasm over took her and she held onto me with her fingers to the point of scratching me. At that point I stopped fucking her and just plunged to the max with all my weight on her pelvis and held it there pinning her ass to the couch.

She had her head tucked into my neck and did not move for the longest time. She slowly moved her head and pushed my shoulders up so she could look at me saying, "My god that was fantastic! Another absolutely fantastic fuck giving me another phenomenal orgasm. I just can't believe what you do to me. I have never, and I mean never, had so many fantastic orgasms."

I started to get up and she said, "Oh no, no baby! Please don't get up. I want to keep your big cock inside me a little longer. Oh baby, you are so special. You're the best lover and fuck buddy ever. You could have the title of the best ever mother fucker!"

We rested a short time and then hit the showers before heading for bed, we were both really tired. I fell asleep with my mom in my arms feeling her big soft tits pressed against my body. The next thing I knew was a warm sensation occurring in my crotch being created by my mom sucking my cock into her warm mouth. Once she realized I was awake, she removed her mouth and said,"What is your desire this morning baby, a blowjob before breakfast or a hot pussy fuck?"

"Oh mom, that is a tough decision I like both very much. Ahhh let me see, I think I'll go for ahhh blowjob as long as you move your ass in this direction so I can eat your pussy while you suck my cock."

Her response was, "That can be arranged." She then rotated her body so her pussy was right above my face. I grabbed her thighs and pulled her cunt into my face as I began to devour her inner most privates. She was deep throating me while I was sucking her cunt lips into my mouth and playing with her clit. We both were very intense in what we were doing to each other. At one point I had reached around and stuck a finger in her ass while I had my tongue shoved to the max in her cunt. She suddenly went rigid as her first climax of the day washed over her body. Shortly thereafter, I filled her mouth with cum which she immediately swallowed, it was a big load and much of it dribbled out of her mouth and down my cock. She then rolled off me and just laid on her back recuperating.

She sat up, looked me straight in the eye saying, "Peter you are magnificent, your sexual energy and desires and techniques are off the chart. Fuck me! I love what you do to me with your tongue, fingers and cock! If we had time I would want you to fuck me again right now, I would like to have you stick this big hard cock of yours deep up inside my cunt or asshole and fuck me over and over again. You have me in such a sexual frenzy; I just can't seem to get enough of you or your cock."

"Oh mom, you have me so turned on all the time with your attitude of freely showing me your sexy body, your willingness of letting me play with your tits, cunt and ass and your dirty talk. I have a perpetual hard on when I'm around you; all I think about is fucking your pussy or ass, eating your cunt or you sucking my cock. We both are in some kind of sexual frenzy, I love it."

"I know baby but we have to get this under control, we can't be all consumed with sex. We need to get back to some kind of normalcy where we see each other as mother and son and act accordingly and not be just wild-ass fuck buddies." My mom then looked up at me with a silly grin on her face while lying totally nude next to me with cum on her chin. She said, "But right now that seems impossible to do, being that you are such a fantastic fuck buddy, the best I have ever had."

I knew she was right about us acting like more normal mother and son but seeing her lying next to me totally nude didn't help in thinking normalcy. In fact as I looked at her sexy body I just unconsciously began to stroke my semi-

hard dick. My mom noticed me stroking my cock and immediately glanced at the clock saying, "You've got two minutes to get that wonderful cock hard again and get it back inside me for a super quickie." I did not hesitate a second as I vigorously jacked my cock getting it hard and then climbed on top of her sliding my now hard dick deep into her waiting wet cunt. I immediately began to fuck her with short hard strokes to her encouragements as she met my down thrusts with her rising hips. "Hurry baby, hurry. Shoot another load of your cum in my twat that I can savor all day, I can walk around knowing that my cunt is full of my son's delicious baby making semen." I was pounding her as fast as I could and sure enough, within two minutes I was spewing another load of my seed inside my mom's hot pussy. I don't think she climaxed but as soon as I relaxed she hugged me saying, "Oh thank you baby, I knew you could give me another load of your man juice, you are so good to me, I love you and I love having your cum inside me. Now get up so we can get to work and school on time."

I popped up as she scrambled to get in the shower. I went to the other bathroom and showered and got ready for school. We met in the kitchen just long enough to grab some toast and off we went. She dropped me off at school

and said as I got out of the car, "Even though we had a real quickie this morning, you dumped a big load in me, my panties are already wet from your juices seeping out of me, I wish I had some kind of plug to keep your stuff in me all day. I love having my pussy full of your semen as I walk around during the day. By the way, I'm taking off work this afternoon so will be waiting for you when you get home. I'm sure my pussy is going to be real hungry for some hot action once you get home. *Uhhh* baby, I love you and have yourself a good day and good luck in getting a date. Maybe tomorrow we can start acting more normal." She blew me a kiss and off she went.

Chapter 4

I dashed into the school building hoping to see Gloria before my first class, but no luck. The next couple hours drug by until I got to my third period class and there she was standing at the door waiting. As soon as she spotted me, she gave me a really big smile and when I approached her she actually reached over and took my hand as we walked through the door. She said, "Are you ready for the test, I know I am after your help."

"I think so", was my response as we split going to our separate desks, but I know she caught me looking at her tits. My heart was just buzzing first from just seeing her after last night and then for her wearing another tight sweater making her tits really stand out along with a short skirt showing her great legs and tight ass plus from her taking my hand at the door. My cock of course, came immediately to attention and I had to sit down quick to hide it. As soon as I sat down, I had to quickly get my mind off Gloria and on the subject of English. The teacher handed out the test and what seemed like a flash, I was done like most everybody else. I looked over at Gloria; she was smiling at

me and gave me the thumbs up sign. My heart went into high gear again and was feeling very anxious in anticipation of asking her for a date.

When the bell rang, I headed for the door hoping to catch Gloria. She was obviously stalling while walking to her next class. I caught up to her and said, "How did you do?"

"Oh Peter, that test was simple after having studied like we did last night. I so appreciate it and would like to do something for you in return." Gloria continued, "Anything comes to mind that I could do for you?"

I was totally surprised at her offer and said, "Well, how about going to a movie with me tomorrow night?"

"Oh Peter, that sounds like fun, yes I would like to do that. I'm sure my mom will not object to me going to a movie with you. She really likes you."

I responded, "OK, what movie would you like to see?"

"Oh, let me check to see what is playing and after I talk with my mom, I will call you and we can decide."

"Okay, here is my phone number." I had reached in my pocket and pulled out my cell phone and showed her my number. She put the number in her phone and said, "I will call you this evening." She then ran off to her next class and waived as she rounded the corner. I was on cloud nine again, the rest of the school day just whizzed by.

When I got home, mom was already there, I had forgotten she told me she would be home early. When I walked into the living room she was sitting on the couch with a magazine in her hand looking so beautiful, she was wearing her work apparel, a very stylist and beautiful suit that really fit her. She looked very professional and I thought very sexy at the same time. Of course I know what her body under the garment looks like, she is one hot with beautiful lady with shapely legs, tight ass, hot pussy and nice big tits.

Mom greeted me saying, "Hi sweetie, I just got home a minute or two ago. How was your day? How do you think

you did in the English test? And the big question is did you get a date?"

"Oh. Hi mom! My day was just fine."

"Good, but what about my other questions?"

"Oh. Yea the test was easy and Gloria thought it was easy too."

"And?"

I could not hold back my grin any longer and burst out, "YES, YES! I got a date with Gloria to go to a movie tomorrow night! Yahooo!"

"Oh fuck, that is wonderful baby. I knew you could do it. This will be your first step to ... no it's your second step to getting into Gloria's pants. Congratulations big boy!"

"You think I will really get into her pants?"

"Isn't that what you want? And if you treat her like you treat me and work up to it gradually, you will definitely get into her pants. Plus you will be able to fondle her nice big tits that you so much admire and when you get her pants off, you will be able to see and touch her pussy. Unfortunately when you start getting in her pants and playing with her boobs and pussy, you will be spending less time getting into my pants assuming I have any on." We both laughed as she continued, "That is going to be something which I will have to adjust to, but that will be fine."

I could see some sadness in my mom's eyes and said, "Oh mom, I will still be getting in your knickers regularly if you wore any. I would not forsake you for a minute, you are too hot and sexy and I love you."

"Thanks baby and I love you too. But once you get a regular girlfriend with benefits, you will be spending lots of time with her and I expect that, and I want you to do that. Hey, maybe you will even get into her mother's pants and you will get a chance to play with her great big tits that you admire and talk about so much. Just think of that! Maybe

you will be spending your nights fucking both of them and with your fast recovery and stamina; you could do that with no sweat."

"What? Fuck Gloria and her mother Victoria, in the same house and maybe in the same bed?"

"Sure why not? I think it will mostly depend on Gloria's attitude as to whether she is willing to share you because, based on what you said about her mother, once she sees the size of your dick, she will want you in her bed in a heartbeat. A young well hung stud like you, she probably will want more sex from you than Gloria does. Maybe she will want you to be her regular fuck buddy on the side; just think about that. Your girlfriend's mother wanting and maybe even begging you to fuck her every chance she gets. You take Gloria out for a night and when you take her home, you give her a routine fuck that she expects and then before you leave to come home, her mother invites you into her bed and you fuck her too. Or maybe she waits for you out in the backseat of your car, ready and waiting with her legs spread and her tits exposed in anticipation of you fucking her. Once an experienced woman sees your cock, she will want you to fuck her. Most women will crave the feeling of

having a cock as big as yours deep inside their cunts filling them with sperm."

"Mom your nuts, I don't think that would ever happen. If it did though, that would be really hot, but it's hard to think that Gloria would let that happen or that her mom would actually do that."

"I'm just fantasying sweetie, I have no idea what your sexual possibilities are with Gloria and her mother. But like you said, you would like to fuck her mother if you had the chance and like all men, you guys love to fuck women with big tits!"

"Well you have big tits mom, have lots of guys wanted to fuck you?"

"Of course sweetie, I never had any trouble getting a man to fuck me. All I had to do was flirt a little and they would be eating out of my hand or actually eating my pussy."

"Really mom, it was that easy."

"Oh baby you are still pretty naive. Isn't one of the reasons you are attracted and want to fuck Gloria is because of her big tits?"

"Yea, you're right mom."

"If Gloria's mom had her breast enlarged like you said, she did it so she can attract more men and therefore get fucked more. Why else do you think women get breast implants?"

I responded, "Never really gave it much thought, but I guess you are right. Big tits do make a man take notice and gets his juices running."

Mom responded as she got off the couch, "And makes his dick get hard." She headed for the kitchen asking me if I wanted anything to drink. I said yes and she brought me a beer while she had a glass of wine. I was still sitting on the arm of the couch when she came back and handed me a beer. I put my arm around her waist and pulled her into me causing her tits to be pressed against my face. She wiggled

her tits in my face and then bent way down to kiss me with lots of tongue. I slowly moved my arm down from her waist to her hips and then to the back of her thighs as we continued our passionate kissing. I slowly moved my hand under her skirt and up her bare thigh and across her butt cheeks. She was wearing very tight fitting bikini panties as I detected only a string running up her ass crack. As I began to play with her ass cheeks which I could tell she liked by the way she was rotating her ass against me. I set the beer down and reached up to squeeze one of her tits through her blouse and bra. I was now fondling both her ass and her tits as she pressed her body into me while she let out a soft moan. She slightly parted her legs as I moved my hand deeper into her crotch from her backside and began to rub her pussy through her panties. I could immediately feel the dampness in her panties as I fondled her pussy. She leaned her head way back giving out a loud moan when I pulled her bikini string aside and began to move my fingers back along her ass crack, paying attention to her tight little asshole as well as her pussy.

She stopped moaning and said, "Peter! Oh Peter your hands feels so nice rubbing along my ass, I love it when you so play with me this way, freely touching my pussy and

asshole. Ahhhhh, so nice, so very very nice. But what would you think if you knew one of your buddies was molesting their mother like you are doing to me, putting their hands all over their mother's privates? How do you think the mother should respond to such behavior by her son?"

"I think the mother should remove her panties." At that point I slid my hand inside her bikini and pressed a finger into her slit that was already very wet.

My mother sighed saying, "Oh so you think the mother should remove her panties so her son could have easier access to her private parts."

"Oh YEA mom, that would be good, soooo good!"

"Ohhhhh, yes, yes Peter, I like having you slide your finger up inside me like you are doing, yes... ohhhhh yes baby, ohhhh yes shove your finger way up inside my pussy, your mother's pussy. Yes, ohhhh yes deep inside me, way up inside me, inside my cunt ...Oh FUCK YES I LOVE THIS!" She then continued, "So you think your buddy's mother should just reach down and willingly slip her panties off her

butt and expose her private parts to her son, letting him see and play with the most intimate parts of her body?"

"Yes, that is what I think the mother should do. By taking her panties off, she would be saying to her son, yes, yes play with me, play with your mother, your mother's pussy, your mother's cunt, your mother's main fuck hole, yes finger fuck your mother." As I was speaking, I shoved my finger deeper into my mother's cunt and wiggled it saying, "I know she would love having her son's finger way up in her pussy like I have mine in yours. Right?"

"Oh god yes."

My mother at first bent her knees a little allowing me to get my finger even deeper up into her cunt. She then looked directly into my eyes and without saying a word but with a smirk on her face, reached down and pulled up her skirt up revealing my hand in her crotch and said, "Do you like my skimpy little panties that I am wearing?"

I just nodded yes as she continued, "Why don't you be a good boy and take your mother's panties off for her? I want

you to see and play with my pussy, your mother's pussy. I want to feel your fingers way up inside me sweetie, way up inside my cunt, yes your MOTHER's CUNT! It is something that we both enjoy so very much." I glanced up and smiled while I reached over taking a hold of her panties on each side of her waist and slowly slid them down over her hips. We both looked at her crotch as her pussy lips gradually came into view. God I love looking at her pussy, her nice protruding pussy lips looking so inviting to be licked, kissed and sucked. I let her panties fall to the floor while she slowly and deliberately stepped out of them; she just remained standing right in front of me holding up her skirt with her pussy directly in front of me at eye level. She then did a little bump and grind while spreading her legs even a little wider, I couldn't resist and moved my face into her crotch and gave her a French kiss on her cunt lips while she placed her hand on the back of my head and gently pressed my face into her pussy.

She moaned and said, "What do you think of my freshly shaved pussy baby, my love tunnel, my CUNT, as you like to call it? Do you like seeing your mother's cunt up close, to smell it, to taste it, to touch it, and of course to eventually FUCK IT? God I love being like this with you, to be talking

trash while showing you my naked body. Wanting you to fuck me, YES, WANTING MY SON TO FUCK ME, TO FUCK HIS MOTHER! Oh baby, you have me so fucking turned on, god I love it." She continued her bump and grind as I licked and sucked on her cunt. I opened my mouth wide and sucked her entire pussy lips into my mouth as she said, "My cunt is your most favorite part of me, the hole you most like to fuck, isn't it baby?"

I just nodded as she continued, "I shaved it just for you this morning. I wanted to make it nice and smooth and inviting so you would want to eat me like what you are doing right now. God I love having you eat me like this."

I released her cunt lips and said, "Oooohhhh yes mom, I love seeing your cunt up real close, to eat it and to lick it, it's the most intimate part of your body. I love seeing your protruding cunt lips and love to lick them and suck them into my mouth. You taste so good. I love to reach down and rub my fingers across your cunt lips, to feel how soft they are, and to feel the insides of your cunt. I like feeling how wet your cunt hole gets and how warm your pussy is. I especially love to feel my cock slide inside your cunt and then to feel myself ejaculating inside you. I just love

knowing that I'm pumping your pussy full of my sperm, the feeling is awesome."

She smiled as she pushed her pussy even closer to my face saying, "Oh you nasty nasty boy, talking about your mother's cunt like that. But I love to hear that you want to see...to touch...to eat...to photograph and especially that you want to FUCK my cunt. I love having my pussy in your face, watching the expression on your face as you eat me, I love having you tongue fuck my pussy, ooops .. I mean my cunt, yes MY CUNT. I just love knowing that you want to FUCK ME, THAT YOU LIKE SHIDING YOUR COCK UP INTO MY CUNT, YOUR MOTHER'S CUNT AND THAT YOU NOT ONLY WANT TO FUCK MY CUNT BUT ALSO YOU WANT TO FUCK ME IN THE ASS. YES I LOVE THE FEELING OF YOU SHOVING YOUR BIG BEAUTIFUL COCK INTO MY TIGHT ASSHOLE AND PUMPING ME FULL OF YOUR SPERM! OH FUCK THAT IS SO NASTY AND EXCITINNG! I LOVE HAVING YOU FUCK ME MISSION STYLE SO I CAN WATCH YOUR COCK SLIDE INTO ME AS I FEEL IT PENETRATE ME." She just remained standing in front of me humping my face.

She then continued, "I like it that you like to photograph my private parts, my cunt, my asshole and my tits knowing that you want to jack off to them when I'm not around. I find that I also like looking at those photos, of seeing me totally exposed to whoever, thinking that maybe someday some stranger will be seeing them and wanting to stick their cock in me. I get a charge out of porn when it's me in the photo. I like it that you like to see me in the nude and especially having me spread my legs so you can have an unobstructed view of all my privates. OH GOD I love the sexual freedom I feel with you Peter! Please don't ever change. I have never ever been like this before, not even with your dad. I never ever talked to him like I talk with you. I hardly ever used the word cunt, but I love using it now. I love having you call my pussy my CUNT. I don't know why, but I like that. You can even call me a cunt when we are together if you want to, cause maybe that is what I am, just a cunt, just a cock hungry cunt. Maybe someday we can share our sexual activities with others and you can tell them your mother is a CUNT, that she is a cock hungry CUNT... that you eat her CUNT... that you finger fuck her CUNT... and that you fuck her CUNT every chance you get which is almost all the time."

As she was talking, I continued my cunt eating, at first I just stuck out my tongue and licked and played with her protruding cunt lips, and when she leaned into me, I opened my mouth and sucked those gorgeous cunt lips of hers totally into my mouth. "Yes baby, Ohhhhh...I looooove having you suck on my cunt like that...oooohhhh yeaaa...that feels so fucking good...ooohhh yes, eat me baby, eat your momma's cunt...oh my god...oh my god...oh fuck, you're making me so fucking horny, I want to cum so bad...so fucking bad ... ooohhh fuckkkkk, make me cum Peter, make your momma cum...ooohhhh I want to cum in your mouth, yes eat me until I fill your mouth with my love juices, I want you to taste me. Oh god baby, you making me so fucking crazy with lust."

Suddenly she just kind of froze as she pressed my face hard into her crotch while she experienced an orgasm. I could immediately feel her juices begin to flow into my mouth, she tasted so good, I just sucked for all I was worth getting a mouth full of her cum. She then relaxed and removed her hand from the back of my head, but I continued licking and sucking her cunt lips for quite some time as she moaned and groaned on and on. I love the taste of my mom's cum. I slowly raised my head and began rubbing my fingers

across her pussy lips and then slipped my index finger back up inside her wet cunt again making sure I rubbed her clit. She let out a guttural sound as I probed her pussy as deep as I could and she suddenly flinched saying, "Oh baby! You so know what I like! I love it that you don't stop fondling me after I've climaxed; I love having back to back climaxes. Oh fuck, I have never had a man treat me like this before. YESSSS, oh yes baby, stick your fingers way up inside me, yes stick your fingers in your mother's cunt, stick them in really deep, oh god yes baby really really deep up inside my cunt. Play with me, yes play with me! GOD I LOVE WHAT YOU ARE DOING TO ME!"

I shoved a second finger in her pussy while saying, "You know what else the mother should do for her son?"

"Oh my god, yes, yes oh my god, that feels so fucking good Peter! Ohhhh god, yes, yes, I love having you finger fuck me over and over again. OHHH FUUUCCCK!...No baby, what else should a mother do besides take off her panties and let her son eat her pussy and finger fuck her like you are doing to me right now?"

"She should always unbutton her blouse when her son is around and unhook her bra if she is wearing one."

"Oh my god, your fingers are driving me crazy. Yesssssss put all your fingers inside me Peter, finger fuck your mother's cunt, make me cum again, oh god make me cum..Ohhhh...Ohhhh.. Ohhhh.." She reached down between her legs and was pushing my hand deeper into her crotch while also spreading her legs a little more while saying, "Deeper, deeper, finger me deeper, ahhhh fuck yes, more, get more fingers in me." She then continued, "Sooooo...ohhhh fuuuccck...you want your mother...to...ohhhh ohhh bare her tits to her son and allow him

to...play...with...her...tits...and...nipples...and...suck then?"

"Yes, that is exactly what she should do, always let her son maul her tits, to suck them, to lick them and even fuck them." Without another word my mother began unbuttoning her blouse and pulling it loose from her skirt, then she unclipped her bra letting her big beautiful tits fall free for easy fondling. I stretched my neck and was able to

reach the closest tit with my mouth and began to suck on her erect nipple while I was squeezing the other tit with my free hand while continuing to press my fingers into her cunt. She just remained standing next to me with legs spread leaning hard against me but doing a little bump and grind against my hand that was in her crotch. I took full advantage of her willingness to be fondled and got her nipples very erect with all the sucking and squeezing of her tits. Her pussy was dripping with juices coating my fingers that were buried deep in her cunt. I pulled my fingers from her cunt and slid my hand back toward her asshole and when I felt her little rosebud, I shoved my middle finger into her ass. She immediately pushed her ass downward getting my finger even deeper in her ass saying, "Oh yes Peter, yes, yes play with your mother's asshole, I love it when you get nasty with me, ohhhhh yes, yesssss, feel me up, I want you even deeper in me, yes, use two fingers, ohhhh fuck I love it you nasty nasty boy. You are going to make me cum again before I even get your cock inside meeee." It was such a pleasure having my mother react in the way she does while I play with the intimate parts of her body, to have her so willingly let me eat her pussy, suck on her tits, finger fuck her cunt and asshole while she begs for more.

Finally she said, "Honey, let's just lay down right here, I need for you to fuck me right now, I want to feel your cock inside me, inside my pussy! I want you to fuck me hard and deep and RIGHT FUCKING NOW! MOMMA NEEDS YOUR BIG COCK IN HER FUCKING CUNT RIGHT NOW! I need to feel you cum in my cunt; I want another fantastic orgasm like you always give me. OH GOD I NEED FOR YOU TO FUCK ME SO BAD! I NEED FOR YOU TO CUM IN ME!" I removed my fingers from her asshole, stood up and helped her remove the rest of her clothing, had her lay on the couch spread eagle while I undressed. It still feels strange to see my mother willingly lay naked in front of me revealing her intimate body parts wanting me to fuck her. I immediately got on top between her spread legs as she quickly reached up to guide my cock straight into her already wet cunt. I sank my entire cock into her cunt on the first shot. She just moaned and closed her eyes and arched her back to make sure I penetrated her to the max; I then began to fuck her hard and fast. She immediately began to push her crotch upward trying to get me even deeper into her wanton cunt on each down stroke; she moaned and groaned as I pounded her relentlessly. I knew she loved it by her groans and the look on her face. This was raw sex, nothing but hard core deep pussy penetrating raw sex. She never even flinched once during my hard downward

thrusts and she had actually reached around my waist and was pulling me really tight into her body on the down strokes. I could feel the head of my cock pushing against her cervix but she never flinched. We did not last very long and we both climaxed almost at the same time; I pumped a ton of cum into my mother's wanton cunt while at the same time she was cumming for the second time. Her pussy was overflowing with our combined cum juices. I then collapsed on top of her and neither one of us moved for quite some time.

I was the first to recover and as I laid on top of my mom, the idea of getting her pregnant suddenly occurred to me, so I said, "Mom, do you ever worry about getting pregnant?"

Her eyes immediately opened as she said, "No dear, I'm on birth control pills. Why? Are you worried that you might get me pregnant?"

"Well not really, but with the amount of cum I pump into you, I wonder sometimes if it is possible. I also wonder what it would be like to deliberately impregnate you."

"No dear, I'm fine. But ... would you like to knock me up?"

"No not really mom, but sometimes when we are in the middle of fucking, I do get the feeling that I wish I were getting you pregnant."

"Really!" She looked at me kind of curiously as I slowly pulled my cock out of her cunt. Our mixed cum oozed out of her freshly fucked pussy and ran down her crack and onto the couch. I raised myself up off my mom's body while staying on my hands and feet just above her. I had a great view of my naked mom lying beneath me, she looked so peaceful being totally naked with her tits still upright but slightly sagging to the side, her nipples a bit reddened but still erect, her legs slightly spread with white cum oozing out from between her pussy lips. God she is so beautiful and has become such a slut. As I remained above her she opened her eyes and looked me up and down and said, "What are you doing?"

"Just admiring my mom's beautiful freshly fucked body. You are so hot, so fucking

hot!"

"I like the "fucking hot" part. It just makes me so gitty knowing that you like to look at my old naked body and that you like to fuck me. It is such a joy of felling your cock deep inside me, of having your fuck me, whether it be in my cunt or in my asshole, it feels so absolutely fucking good. You are the best fuck I have ever experienced, bar none. So what part of my body do you feel is the hottest? That turns you on the most?"

"I don't know for sure, I just love looking at your naked body, your tits are so magnificent to touch, to hold and to suck on, your cunt is fantastic for eating and fucking, your legs are beautiful to look at and to touch, your lips are so kissable and do a great job of sucking my cock and your ass is so tight and wonderful to fuck! And putting them all together, you are unbelievably hot!"

"Wow, you sure know how to make me feel good sweetie. I guess you must be right since you seem to always be hard. Look at your cock right now, you just fucked me and fucked

me really good and you are still hard. Does that mean you are ready and want to fuck me again, right now?"

I did not verbally answer her but just lowered myself first by leaning down and passionately kissing my mom as I slowly lowered my pelvis until the head of my cock was touching her wet pussy lips. While our lips were locked in a passionate kiss, she reached down wrapping her hand around my hard dick and rubbed the head of my dick up and down her wet pussy slit, then held my dick at the entrance of her cunt; she broke the kiss and said, "Is this where you want to put your cock sweetie, back up inside my nice warm, juicy freshly fucked pussy? My CUNT? The hole from where you came from?"

"Yes mom, I want to fuck you again."

"Good and don't concern yourself with getting me pregnant." I did not hesitate and began another fuck session with my mom, it was not a long one, but we both climaxed again. As soon as we finished, we both got up and sat naked in the living room for a few minutes. Mom said, "Wow, that was one fantastic fucking session, my cunt is totally full of

our cum. If I wasn't on birth control, I'd be knocked up for sure. You are the best baby, the very best!" We both just chuckled and she said, "Well honey, have you worked up an appetite?"

"Shit mom, I'm starved."

"Good. Let's get cleaned up and I'll fix some dinner." We both hopped up and took separate showers. Mom cooked us a great dinner as usual and afterward we relaxed and watched some TV. After a couple hours my mom moved over to the couch that I was lying on and cuddled up against me. I love to spoon her and as we laid there with her bare butt up against my crotch, I of course began to get a hard on. She responded, "I'm not looking for sex right now sweetie even though I love fucking you, I just want to cuddle for awhile."

"Okay mom. It's just that you are so hard to resist, whenever I get close to you, my dick gets hard."

"I know sweetie, but let's just lay here and cuddle. Would you reach over and get that blanket, it's a bit chilly this

evening." I got the blanket, covered us up and began to concentrate on what was on TV and like magic, my cock began to relax. After awhile with our bodies in full contact, my mother began to wiggle her body and sort of cooed as we lay there, she finally said, "Honey do you wish that you had a brother or sister?"

"What? Ahhhh, yea, when I was younger. Why do you ask?"

"Well you mentioned a little while ago when you were fucking me that you liked the idea of getting me pregnant and so, I was just wondering if you really wanted a brother or sister."

"Ahhh I don't think that would be a good idea right now. First of all it would certainly change our relationship and the age difference between me and a sibling would be such that we would never be very close. Are you interested or thinking or wanting to get pregnant?"

"Well no! But I have over the years thought from time to time about having another child; it just never seemed to be the right time."

"Do you think it's the right time now?"

"No, not really, but the thought of you impregnating me does excite me."

"Why is that?"

"I don't know, just that I love you so much and to have your child would be such a great gift. Our child would be the most loved child ever!"

"Wow mom! I mean WOW! Me being a father at 19?"

"Oh baby, if we had a child I would do all the raising, you could go out and have a normal life."

"So, you've been thinking about me knocking you up, getting you pregnant!"

"No. No not really! But I can tell by the reaction of your cock that the idea excites you too." She lifted the blanket that was over us saying, "Look how hard your cock has become!" I looked down to realize that my dick was at full erection, all 10 and ½ inches sticking straight out and nestled in my mother's crotch. She reached down between her legs where my dickhead was protruding and began rubbing my shaft. "Baby, you are as hard as a rock. So you really like the idea of knocking me up, getting your mother pregnant."

"I really haven't thought much about that, I always love the idea of fucking you though."

"I do too. If we were to ever decide that you needed a brother or sister, I would make the night of conception a very special night of fucking."

"What would you do that would make is special?"

"I would make it a very romantic night and have you fuck me all night long to make sure I was knocked up, that you had pumped a ton of your sperm inside me and that they had lots of time to fertilize my eggs. Jesus baby, it makes me

excited just talking about it, but I am in no way prepared to become a mother again."

"Okay, I agree it sounds exciting but I certainly am not prepared to be a father either."

"You know what I would like to do?"

"What?"

My mom had scooted away from me and turned her body toward me so she could hold onto my now hard dick as she said, "Let's role play and pretend that we had decided to get me pregnant, that I would get off the pill and you would fuck me until I became pregnant. You would stuff this big beautiful cock I'm holding into my cunt over and over again, each time ejaculating tons of your sperm inside me to make sure you fertilize my eggs. Ummm that sounds so fucking exciting, oh yes getting me pregnant, getting your mom pregnant, you know, fucking knocking me up." She paused for a second as she reached down to her crotch slipping a couple fingers in her cunt, then continued, "Shit

this talk has got me so fucking excited, my juices are flowing like crazy, my pussy has gotten really wet."

"Jezzes mom, do you really want me to get you pregnant? To knock you up?"

"No, no, not now anyway."

"Are you thinking that maybe later after I get out of high school?"

"I don't know baby, we can talk about that later. Right now let's just pretend that we have decided that you will knock me up, okay?"

"Ahhhh okay. What do you want me to do?"

"Let's both get cleaned up like we are going on a date, get all spiffy and meet back here in about a half hour. I'm going to wear some sexy night ware and you should put on just some nice pair of shorts, nothing else. Okay?" I just nodded and

went to my bathroom to shower and shave. I found a nice pair of shorts and headed back to the living room. I waited for about 15 minutes before my mother appeared.

"Wow mom, you look terrific! Fucking Ahh! What a fucking hot looking sexy woman you are!" Mom had styled her hair and put fresh makeup on and was wearing a very shear short negligee that really showed off her beautiful body. One could easily see her tits and nipples through the shear negligee that came down just below her crotch. I immediately got a hard on, of course I'm never very far from a hard on when my mother is around.

She came up close to where I was sitting and twirled around giving me a great view of her bare ass and pussy, she said, "You like? Do I look good enough to eat and then fuck?"

"Oh fuck yes, you look absolutely delicious."

"Good. What part of me would you like to eat first?"

"That is a hard choice. I love eating both your pussy and ass, but I also love to munch on those mighty fine tits too."

"Oh that sounds like so much fun, I love having your hands, lips and tongue all over me; either sucking on my tits, fingering my pussy, or licking my ass. It just makes me so fucking horny when you do those things to me. But tonight, I want us to have a very romantic evening because tonight is the night that you will be knocking me up, you will be fertilizing my eggs and getting me pregnant, fucking me all night long making sure I have our baby growing in my belly. You will be giving me a gift I so dearly want, to give birth to your child. Oh sweetie, I love you so much."

My mother then reached for me to stand and we passionately kissed for quite some time. We were in a full body hug with her crotch pressed against mine and her tits pressed against my chest. Our tongues played tag chasing each other with our lips locked together. I was a hard as I have ever been, I bet if we stopped and measured me, I'd be a full 11 inches long. She broke our kiss and suggested we sit down. She immediately snuggled up against me and I wrapped my arms around her. We kissed some more before she asked me to gently fondle her tits. I squeezed

and massaged her tits one at a time, her nipples became very erect. She asked me to slide my hand under her negligee so she could feel my hand on her bare tits; she moaned and sighed as I continued my fondling while passionately kissing her. She in the mean time had reached down and was stroking my hard cock, sliding her hand up and down the full length of my dick.

She cooed, "Oh baby, isn't this so delightful, you kissing me with those hot lips and fondling my tits and nipples while I stroke your beautiful cock that will shortly be inside me spewing your sperm in me. I want to feel your sperm flooding my womb to fertilize my eggs getting me pregnant. Yes baby, I want to feel everything that happens inside me when you knock me up, when you impregnate me. Oh baby I love you so much."

My mom had me so fucking turned on I was wishing that I really was going to be knocking her up. I just continued fondling and kissing her until she said, "Let's go to our bedroom to complete this evening." She was the first to stand and took my hand as we walked to the bedroom. Once inside she backed up to the bed and slowly removed

her negligee but still had on her fuck me heels. She said, "Like what you see?"

"Of course mom, I always love seeing you naked, you are so fucking beautiful."

"I love the FUCKING part. Now take off your shorts, I want to make love to that hard cock of yours before you slip it inside me. I want to bath it with affection before it shoots its load deep inside my ahhhh .. CUNT, as you like to call it. This is a special night." I immediately lowered my shorts and my mom got down on her knees and began to kiss, lick and suck my hard cock. I was oozing pre-cum as she was making love to my cock. Finally she stood up and crawled up on the bed spreading her legs. "Now come up here and first kiss my pussy before we start to fuck." I did as she requested and was really munching on her twat until she reached down to pull me up saying, "It's time baby, to get me pregnant, for you to knock me up, for you to cum deep inside me and flood my womb with your baby making sperm. I need for you to fuck me now! I want to be fucked in a gentle passionate but deep manner; I want this to be a fuck we never forget." I got on top of her as she guided my cock into her cunt; she was rolling her hips as I slowly

penetrated her cunt. I tried to be gentle but firm as I reached full penetration. She was glowing as I began to fuck her, never too hard or too fast but always as deep as I could. She was loving it and sometimes when I was pressing against her cervix, she asked me to pause which I did. She would then work her pussy in a way that I figured she wanted me even deeper. After a few moments of her doing this, she would indicate to start fucking her some more. We made love this way for a very long time; I was constantly on the verge of having a climax. She finally said, "I want this to be IT! I want to cum first and hopefully have most of my cum drain to the bottom of my pussy and then I want you to shoot your sperm load deep inside me and have all those little tadpoles swimming in a puddle of my cum. I want you to impregnate me baby, I want you to knock me up, I want you to plant your seeds deep inside me, and I want you to knock me, your mother up; to fucking impregnate me with your seeds. And some day I hope that you are able to brag to your buddies that you knocked up your own mother and that you fucked her silly for one whole night and she loved every minute of it."

I was having a hard time believing all what she was saying wasn't for real but it did not deter me from following her

instructions. I fucked her for the next few minutes making sure I didn't cum and then suddenly her body went rigid and I knew she was having a climax. I waited until she relaxed and then started fucking her faster and harder and within seconds I was pumping my load in her. She was gripping me with all the energy she had, holding me very tight as I continued flooding her cunt with my sperm. When I began to relax as my orgasm subsided she buried her head in my neck and began to cry. I was startled at first until she said, "Oh baby that was so wonderful, so beautifully wonderful. I feel like I'm in heaven, I love you so much, that was so great. Baby, you did it, I know that you knocked me up, that I am now pregnant, I will be having your baby growing in my belly. Oh sweetie, I love how you fucked me, I always love how you fuck me but this time it was so special, ohhhh fuck! I really loved it." I just laid on top of her for awhile basking in the glow of our fuck session; it was a special love session even though it was all pretend.

Well at least I hope it was pretend.

When I started to get up letting my semi-hard cock slip from her pussy, she said, "Oh baby, let me clean you off, I want to taste the cum that impregnated me, I want to lick

and suck your cock. I'm going to stay here on my back on the bed to make sure your sperm has good opportunity to fertilize me. When you come back later, I want you to fuck me again; I want you to fuck me as many times as you can tonight."

"Mom you sound like you really want to be knocked up. I thought we were just role playing."

"I am just role playing, pretty good hey? I just want you to experience what it will be like if we ever decide for you to knock me up."

"Wow, you really did role play well, I at times thought it was for real."

"Well there is part of me that would really like for you to knock me up, to get me pregnant, but like I said earlier, I'm not ready right now."

"Good, so are you still going to stay in bed?"

"Yep! And like I said, I want you to come back later and fuck me all night long. I want as many loads of your cum pumped into my belly as I can get in one night, OK? Hopefully three or four more loads of your delicious sperm." I cleaned up and when I got back into bed, my mom was ready for more fucking which we did all night long.

Chapter 5

It was Saturday and I woke up alone in bed and so headed for the shower. I had plans to play some video games with my buddies this morning and spend the afternoon getting ready for my date with Gloria. I got dressed and headed for the kitchen to find my mom to discover she left a note that she went shopping and that there was cereal for breakfast. I grabbed a bite and headed out the door.

I got home about 2 pm to find my mom doing house work in her little apron of course. My cock sprang to attention immediately seeing my mom's backside with her tight ass and gorgeous legs. I walked up behind her, gently slapped her ass then pressed my crotch against her butt while kissing her on the neck. "*Ohhhhh* baby, I like that! *Uhhh* and you are so hard all ready!" She reached around behind her and grabbed my hard cock through my shorts, then turned around facing me giving me a big juicy kiss. While we were kissing, she rubbed my cock up and down her crotch moaning into my mouth.

I said, "You make me so hard just looking at you and when you touch me like you are doing, I nearly shoot my load."

"Where have you been baby? I've missed you. I was a little worried as to how you felt after last night's role playing long fuck fest we had."

"I was over at Jim's playing video games along with Matt and a new kid in school, we had lots of fun. I'm just fine after last night. I loved our fuck fest."

"That's great Peter. I haven't seen Mattie for quite some time, how is he and who is this new kid?"

I responded, "The new kid is an African American, the second black kid in our whole school, I'll tell you more latter. And Matt is fine as usual. You know he doesn't like to be called Mattie."

"Yea I know, but he is so cute, he is Mattie to me. Why hasn't he been around lately?"

"Not sure. Maybe it's because he has the hots for you and can't control his pecker when he is around you."

"What? What are you saying?"

"He told me he had the hots for you and thinks you are the hottest woman he has ever been around and gets really nervous when he gets close to you."

"Really, little Mattie gets nervous. He always seems to me to be very self confident little dude. I really like him and wish he would come by more often."

"Well I'll tell him to drop by soon, that you like his company. You know he is not so little any more. He will probably cream his jeans if I tell him you would like for him to hang out with us."

"I would like to see that. He is the only one of your friends that I would be willing to fuck."

"Oh really, so if you ever had a chance to fuck him and you discovered he had a small dick, would you turn him down?"

"Maybe for some guys, but not Mattie, I would fuck him anyway. I have always really liked him. Have you seen his mother lately? She has lost a lot of weight and is looking good. Saw her at the grocery store the other day and did not recognize her at first. She has a nice shape, some really perky tits that are bigger then I remember her having. Maybe, just maybe he is spending more time at home these days to be close to his hot mom."

"What! Well so maybe he is staying home more. So you look at other women's tits?"

"Sure, I always want to size up my competition. I check out their ass, legs and tits, just like you guys do. And she is hot!"

"Well I'll have to visit Matt someday soon to check his mother out."

"Be careful because if she finds out that you have a bigger pecker than her son, she may just jump your bones and you may lose a friend."

"Yea mom, you think all women will want to have sex with me because of my big dick."

"Well maybe not all, but I know a majority of them will want to. So tell me more about this black kid."

"Why? So you think just because he is black, that he has a big cock?"

"Maybe."

"Well I don't know much except that he started last week, is a senior and is very friendly."

"Is he tall?"

"Yea, he is pretty tall, maybe only a couple inches shorter than me. And he is good looking too, at least that is what all the girls have been saying."

"Oh that sounds nice. So why don't you invite him over sometime so you can get to know him better?"

"Or so you can size him up?"

"Me?"

"Yea. Then you can check him out to see if he is hung like most black guys are suppose to be and if he is, you'll have a replacement cock for when I'm busy. Plus it will be a black cock."

My mom just smiled saying, "What makes you think I'm interested in black cocks?"

"Oh I just think you are interested in all cocks and would appreciate experiencing a black one."

"Oh do you. Speaking of cock size, think you have time for a quickie or are you saving yourself for tonight?"

"Would love to nail your ass right now mom, but think I'll hold off until I get home from my date with Gloria.'

"Probably a good idea to save your energy, but I sure would like a quick fuck right now with you being all hard and ready."

"I know mom, so would I, but just think I should wait."

"Okay, let's wait till you get home tonight and then we can have our usual good night fuck. Maybe after being around Gloria and her mother all evening, admiring their tits, legs and asses, you'll want another all nighter with me, which I would love of course! I just hope you have enough spunk left for at least one load for me."

"Oh mom, don't worry I will always have spunk for you. I doubt if I will be getting into Gloria's pants on our first date

anyway. Being with her all evening without any sex will probably make me hornier than a two puckered owl."

My mother responded, "I would love that! I'm ready for a DP."

"What's a DP?"

"Double penetration. I know you've seen that on some of the porn you look at."

"Oh yea, just didn't remember. What two holes would you like filled, cunt and mouth, cunt and ass, or ass and mouth?"

"Any combination as long as they are big cocks."

"How about three cocks?"

"Yes, that would even be better."

The rest of the day went by fast, even though I kept thinking about Gloria which kept me erect most of the time. We had dinner and I helped with the dishes, then went to my room to get dressed. When I came out, my mom had put on a dress and was waiting to give me the keys to her car. She said, "I had the car washed and vacuumed today just for you, sweetie. I want you to have a great time and just be careful, keep your eye on the road, not on your girlfriend's tits or legs!" I laughed but I know she meant it. I kissed her then reached down and slid my hand into her crotch and rubbed her pussy. She immediately grabbed my hand and pressed it harder into her crotch and said, "I'll be waiting for you to fill me in on your date and for you to fill me up right here!" I poked a finger in her cunt and winked at her as I fled out the door.

I arrived at Gloria's a few minutes later, she was waiting for me which was great, I love people who are on time. She was wearing a short skirt and had on a small sweater over her blouse, she looked great as always. Her mother popped in the foray just as we were leaving. She had on a robe that was split up the sides showing lots of leg plus it had a plunging neckline revealing lots of cleavage. As she bid us good bye with a kiss on Gloria's cheek, she spun around and I got a

glimpse of her thigh making me think she was naked under her robe. Almost got a hard on right there.

So off we went. The theater was just 10 minutes away. I parked the car and started to get out when Gloria grabbed me and planted a big kiss on my lips. I was startled but recovered and kissed her back. She said, "I'm so glad we are going on a date. Just wanted to let you know how happy I am."

"Thanks. I've been excited since yesterday about us going on a date and was so relieved when you agreed to go out with me." I gave her a quick kiss, got of the car and walked around to her side and opened her door.

"What a gentlemen." she said and then took my hand as we walked into the theater. She wanted to sit near the back so we found a couple seats just off the aisle in second roll from the back. We sat down and chatted for a bit before the previews started and when the feature began, we settled into our seats. Within minutes Gloria placed her hand on my knee and looked up at me and smiled. I responded in kind and put my arm around her shoulders; she reached up

and held my hand that was hanging over her shoulder. I was getting a buzz on already. After a few minutes she took her hand that was on my knee and moved it up and to the inside of my leg while also squeezing my hand she was holding. I pulled her closer and she just melted into my side. The hand she was holding was now only inches from one of her tits and I was so tempted to just reach down and squeeze her tit. She nuzzled her head into my neck and squeezed my leg. I was starting to get a hard on and fortunately my boxers were holding my dick in place. About half way through the move she said, "Are you getting warm?"

"Yea kind of."

"Me too. Mind if I take my sweater off?'

"No, of course not." She leaned forward and removed her sweater and sat back. Oh my god, she had on a low cut blouse with lots of cleavage showing. She immediately looked up and caught me looking at her tits, she smiled and whispered, "I thought you might enjoy this blouse on me, I figured that for you being such a nice gentleman all the time with me, you deserved seeing some cleavage to look

at." Oh my lord, and what nice cleavage it was, I wanted to reach out and touch those wonderful looking tits so bad, but knew this was not the time or place. We went back to me having my arm around her and she having her hand on my leg. By now I had a raging hard on and I know she must have detected it, but she did not show any signs of being aware of my hard on.

The show ended and she put her sweater back on before we left out seats. When we got back into the car, she leaned over and gave me another big kiss. I asked her if she was hungry and she said, "Yes, but let's go to my place and I'll fix us something to eat." That sounded great so I drove straight to her place. She held my hand on the way from the car to her door. We walked in and found a note on the kitchen counter from her mom saying she had gone out and would be home around eleven. Gloria said, "Well that gives us a little over an hour before she is home. OK, what would you like to eat?"

My first thought was I wanted to eat her pussy but reframed from telling her that. "Oh I don't want much just a snack will do. What are you hungry for?"

Gloria was standing right next to me, turned facing me and put her arms around my neck saying, "I'm hungry for one of your juicy kisses." And wham-o, the next thing I knew she was draped around me with our mouths totally engaged in a passionate kiss. Our tongues seemed to be battling as she moved her body into mine. Her tits were pressed hard into my chest and her pelvis was pressed against my hips. I immediately got a hard on and I assumed she could feel it, but she did not relax at all and seemed to press even harder into me. God she felt great in my arms and seemed so willing. I got my courage up and began to pull her even tighter into me and then lowered my hands down to her butt and pulled her pelvis really tight against my hips. She responded by rotating her hips and getting up on her tip toes so my cock would be pressing closer to her pussy rather than into her stomach. We kissed for the longest time and then she relaxed and moved back a bit, she said, "Let's sit down on the couch?"

I just nodded okay as she grabbed my hand and led me into the living room; she removed her sweater and then set down on the couch. I sat right next to her and without either one of us saying anything, I put my arm around her

shoulders and pulled her into me and began kissing her again. I had the other hand lightly wrapped around her waist. After making out for quite some time, she reached over taking my hand that was on her waist and moved it up onto one of her tits. I automatically squeezed the tit in my hand and heard her moan a little. I just continued squeezing one tit then moved my hand to her other tit and would gently squeeze it.

She broke off our kissing and said, "Are you surprised that I moved your hand over my breast? Or should I say my tit?"

"Yes, I'm very much surprised. I didn't expect this to happen at all."

"Well I want you to know that I have never done this before on a first date, but you are so polite and your kisses have me so turned on, I just wanted to feel you touching my tits. Your hand feels so good squeezing my them."

I just smiled at her and started kissing her some more with my hand still on her tit. She seemed to melt in my arms as I continued squeezing her tits through her blouse and bra.

She again took my hand but this time she had unbuttoned her blouse and slid my hand inside while also pushing her bra down until my hand was now on her bare tit. OH MY GOD, her bare tits felt so good. She then reached in and unhooked her bra and then unbuttoned the remaining buttons on her blouse. Within seconds her blouse was wide open and her bra was off giving me complete access to her bare tits. By now I had a raging hard on in my pants.

She again broke off the kissing to say, "Your soft hands feel so good on my tits, and I love how gently you are fondling my tits, it's got me so excited and horny."

I responded, "Oh Gloria, your tits are so beautiful and feel so good in my hands, better than I ever imagined. In fact, your tits are absolutely magnificent!"

She smiled and said, "Do you like my nipples too?"

"Oh yes, they are so erect, I love touching them." She smiled back at me while wiggling her chest as we continued our kissing; I just continued fondling her tits and nipples apparently to her delight. She turned her body a bit and

reached down to my lap and began rubbing her hand along my hard cock. Since she was so willing to expose her tits to me, I decided to let her feel my bare cock so I reached down with one hand and tried to unzip my pants. I was having trouble doing it so she helped me, and within minutes my cock was now sticking out of my fly. She immediately gripped it and began stroking the full length of my shaft while are lips were still locked in a passionate kiss.

She quickly pulled her head back and looked down to see what she was holding on to and said, "OH MY GOD PETER, you are huge. Absolutely huge! Oh what a beautiful cock you have, I didn't expect you to be so large and long. Ummm, ohhhh god your cock feels so nice in my hand, I love it." She then wrapped her hand around my dick again and began stroking it like she was going to jack me off. But then she grabbed my cock and lifted so it was pointing straight up, she looked at me and then looked back at my cock saying, "Your cock is absolutely beautiful, so big and so long with such a beautiful mushroom head." Then without saying another word, she leaned down and first licked the pre-cum off the head of my dick, then she placed a kiss on my dick head and to my total surprise, she opened her mouth and devoured about three inches of my cock.

She sucked on it a little and used her tongue to play with my mushroom head by licking around the edge of my mushroom. God I love that! She released my cock and sat up straight and kissed me. She then said, "I really love your cock Peter, I would love to give you a blow job if and only if, you want me to." I couldn't believe my ears, here we are on our first date and she is offering to give me a blow job.

I said, "I'm all yours, feel free."

"Good and I want you to feel free to fondle and even suck my tits." She then got up off the couch, completely removed her blouse and bra, and then got back on the couch on her hands and knees perpendicular to me, grabbed my cock and began blowing me. With her in that position I reached down under her and continued squeezing her hanging tits, paying most attention to her nice erect nipples. After just a few minutes she removed my cock from her mouth and said, "I like this, I love having your nice warm hands on my tits and how you play with my nipples. I like how you are fondling me and I really like having your big cock in my mouth. I have never seen or touched such a big cock before."

I said, "I love feeling your mouth on my cock too, you are an excellent cock sucker."

"So you have had lots of experience having your cock sucked? How many girls have sucked your cock?"

I ignored her second question and said, "No not really but enough to know what a good cock sucker you are." She smiled at me and went back to sucking my cock. I continued fondling her tits then I moved my hand down her belly toward her crotch paying close attention to her reaction. She didn't show any signs of resistance and so I started to pull her skirt out of the way. I also reached over her back with my other hand and to help in pulling her skirt up over her butt; I then began massaging her ass cheeks. I moved my hand that was under her toward her cunt, not sure if I was going too far or not. She still did not show any signs of resisting and so I continued until my hand was totally over her panty covered cunt. I pressed my hand against her cunt a few times and then poked my fingers inside her panties a little. Without missing a beat on her cock sucking action, she reached down with one hand and began sliding her

panties down over her hips. Once I realized what she was doing, I took over and removed her panties. I then returned to rubbing her now bare cunt and began to seriously finger her, sliding one or two fingers just inside her pussy looking for her clit. Once I found it, I very gently played with it to her apparent delight as she began to moan and groan while sucking my cock. By now I was about to explode and told her so. She thanked me for letting her know and then continued sucking my cock until I unloaded in her mouth. She swallowed almost every drop and I think I unloaded a ton of cum in her mouth. While I was climaxing, I had pushed two fingers as deep as I could into her cunt, and when I was about to remove my fingers, she reached down between her legs and pushed my hand even deeper into her crotch, so I knew she liked what I was doing.

When I finished shooting my load of sperm in her mouth, she sat up with a bit of cum running down her chin, she looked at my dick that was coated with cum and leaned down to lick me clean. Then she sat back up on her butt and just looked at me. There she was, naked from the waist up and I knew that under her skirt she had a bare pussy, god she looked hot. Her tits were magnificent, big without any sag, beautiful big areoles and great big protruding nipples.

I said, "Did you climax?"

"Nope, I did not."

"Well we need to fix that." I placed my hand on her thigh and slid it up toward her cunt, she immediately reached down to pull her skirt up giving me easy access to her crotch. So I slid my hand into her crotch and began rubbing and fingering her pussy while she held up her skirt watching me.

"I like that Peter, I like that you want me to also have a climax and that this is just not a 'wham bam, thank you mamm' deal with you."

"Oh I would never leave you hanging, sex is for mutual satisfaction." She then laid back and spread her legs as I continued my finger fucking her. I scooted up closer to her and leaned down to take one of her tits in my mouth while I played with her cunt. She placed her hand on the back of my head as I sucked on her nipple saying, "I was hoping that

you would want to suck on my tits, I love having my tits sucked on. It feels so good especially while you also have your fingers in my pussy." I continued fingering her pussy and sucking on her tits as she began to breath heavily and then suddenly her phone dinged. She reached over and upon looking at the screen she said, "My mother will be here in 5 minutes, we need to hurry."

I said, "I can speed this up if you let me eat you."

"Yes, yes do it Peter."

So I immediately slid down between her legs and began to eat her pussy. I went through my normal routine of first tonguing her slit paying close attention to her clit and then totally sucking her pussy lips into my mouth. Being that she was already pretty well aroused, she came in about two minutes and had what I thought was a fantastic climax. Her body went stiff as she pushed my face hard into her crotch while also doing a bump and grind action with her hips. When she relaxed she said, "Peter that was great, absolutely great. I hope you do that to me again sometime. Now let's get dressed and be presentable to my mom." We both

scrambled getting dressed; she put all her clothes back on except her panties which she hid in the couch.

When her mom came in, we were fully dressed and lightly necking on the couch. When she came in the back door, she yelled, "I'm home Gloria, I hope you are decent!"

Gloria responded, "We're in the living room mom." Her mom came in and when she saw us she said, "You two look comfortable on the couch. Did I interrupt anything?"

"No, we were just necking a little bit."

She smiled while raising her eyebrows and said, "Was that all you were doing?" My eyes nearly popped out when I saw her, she was wearing the most revealing blouse and a very short and tight skirt and spike heels, shit she looked hot!

Gloria said, "Well mom, did you and Cathy find what you were looking for tonight?"

"Oh yea, we found them early in the evening and got my fill if you get my meaning, I'll tell you about it later. You kids want anything to drink? I'm real thirsty and am having a glass of wine, what would you like?"

I said, "I'm find and should be going."

Both Victoria and Gloria chimed in saying, "Oh Peter don't go yet, it's early." I agreed hoping I would get a little more action from Gloria and also loved looking at her mom. Victoria got up and went into the kitchen and came back with a bottle of wine and a couple of cokes plus a beer. She stopped right in front of us and sat the drinks down on the coffee table. In doing so she leaned over giving both Gloria and I a great view of her tits that were nearly falling out of her blouse. My cock immediately responded and was getting rock hard.

Gloria said, "Oh mom, your tits are about to fall out of your blouse. I don't want you embarrassing Peter."

"Oh I don't think Peter would be embarrassed if he saw my tits. I'm sure he has seen tits before and besides, he is a big

boy and probably would actually enjoy seeing my tits in the flesh. What do you say Peter, want a quick view of my tits?"

Before I could respond, Victoria continued, "I know you would like to see them Peter, look at the bulge in your pants."

I turned beat red and Gloria said, "Mom, you are embarrassing Peter. I think you have had too much to drink tonight."

Victoria had sat down across from us and as she sat down, her short skirt rode up her hips and with her legs slightly spread, she gave us a great beaver shot. She was wearing blue panties and I could see that they were wet and could barely make out the outline of her pussy lips. Wow, what a view. She sat there a few minutes before she spoke. "Sorry Gloria, you may be right. I think I will go to bed, so you kids get back to doing whatever you were doing before I came home, I won't bother you." She immediately stood up and headed out of the living room toward her bedroom, but before she exited, she turned and said, "Peter!" Gloria and I both looked at her as she stood in the doorway and pulled

her blouse down to reveal her big tits. She winked and twirled back around and scooted off down the hall.

"I'm sorry Peter, my mother gets carried away once in a while but you did get a chance to see those big boobs of hers that she is so proud of and a quick beaver shot."

"Yea I did. I like your tits better."

"I hope so, my tits are all real and she has had two augmentations." We then settled back in the couch and kissed a couple of times before Gloria said, "Now what were we doing? Oh yea, I just finished sucking your cock and you were eating my pussy. Shall we get back to what we were doing? I really love how you were eating me, it felt sooooo nice." She had reached over and began rubbing my cock as she spoke.

When I nodded yes she reached for the hem of her skirt and pulled the front up to her waist while spreading her legs revealing her bare pussy saying, "Would you like to continue?" I slid onto the floor and got between her legs and kissed my way up to her cunt. I licked her crack by first

pushing my tongue as far back as I could get it and then ran it up across her cunt lips. "Oh Peter that feels so good, I love it." I repeated it 3 or 4 times and each time tried to push my tongue into her cunt. I then placed my hands under her legs and tried to lift them up to reveal more of her ass crack. I thought I was pushing the envelope but she did not show any resistance and willing raised her legs. I then pushed my tongue further up her crack toward her asshole and heard nothing but a soft moan from her. I never did touch her asshole but I knew I was close and after a half dozen licks, I returned to concentrating on her pussy. I got my tongue inside her and played with her clit and then again sucked her cunt lips into my mouth. Her body went stiff and I knew she was having a climax. She held my head tight against her cunt as the waves of pleasure passed through her body. Once she relaxed she said, "Oh my god Peter, that was fantastic, that was one of the best oral climaxes I have ever had. You are wonderful, where and how did you learn to do all that?"

I did not answer her and just gently licked her pussy tasting all the delicious juices that were oozing out of her cunt. I was again supporting a raging hard on and wanted some relief but did not tell her. She released my head and had me

sit up next to her. She immediately noticed my hard on and reached down to rub it through my pants. She said, "Let's continue this in my bedroom." She proceeded to get up and took my hand as we walked to her bedroom which was on the opposite side of the house as her mother's bedroom was. Once inside, she closed the door and walked over to her bed and stood there for a second before she said, "Let's get naked and crawl under the sheets." I didn't object and watched as she unbuttoned her blouse and removed it along with her bra and then slid her skirt down her legs. I was doing the same and when I looked over at her, she was pulling the sheets back and began to crawl into bed. Wow she looked great as she stretched out on the bed, and I was as hard as a rock. She said, "Why don't you come over here next to me and let me stroke that beautiful cock some more. I can't get over how big you are and how good your cock feels in my hand" I walked over to where she was lying with my cock sticking straight out. She reached over and grabbed my cock and immediately began stroking my shaft. She licked the head of my dick a few times before she attempted to take it in her mouth. Her mouth felt fantastic on my dick and after just a few minutes of her sucking my dick I felt my balls beginning to boil. I said, "If you keep this up for much longer, I'm going to give you a cum shower."

She pulled her mouth off my dick and said, "Ohhhh, I don't want you to cum so soon plus I would prefer an internal shower." I got her drift and was wondering if she was actually going to let me fuck her. As I was pondering what to do, she said, "Your cock is so big and beautiful I just can't keep my hands or mouth off it. There is one thing that I'm really dying to know."

I responded, "And what is that?"

"I am wondering whether I will be able to fit this monster of yours inside me. Do you think you can get your entire cock inside my pussy?"

Oh my god, I hit pay dirt, she is wanting me to fuck her and I can hardly believe my ears, my dreams are becoming a reality. I said, "Oh yea, we can get this monster in you and you will be totally delighted and thrilled when we do. Do I need a rubber?"

"I assume you are clean and I'm clean and on birth control pills, so it should be okay. I hope that is alright with you, I always prefer bareback, it is so much more sensual."

She winked at me and I said, "Okay let's try." She scooted to the middle of the bed and spread her legs. I crawled up and got between her legs and slowly lowered my body. She took a hold of my dick and rubbed it up and down her slit, getting the head of my dick coated with our pre-cum juices. She looked down between her legs saying, "There that should be enough lube on your dick to make it easier to slide into me." Once I got the head of my dick inside her pussy, I just moved up and down a few inches making sure I was rubbing my dick head across her clit.

She closed her eyes saying, "Oh Peter, what are you doing? That feels so good, I may just cum right now." I just continued rocking up and down with only a few inches of my cock inside her cunt as she began moaning and groaning and finally she said, "Oh my god Peter, I am going to cum already. Oh Peter don't stop." I didn't and seconds later she had a big climax. As soon as she began to relax I continued my journey and proceeded to slide more of my cock inside her with every down thrust. I now had about two thirds of my 10 and ½ inches in her when she put her hands on my belly preventing any more penetration of her cunt. She said, "Slow down." I did and continued at a very

slow pace attempting to get my cock deeper and deeper inside her. I could tell I wasn't making much progress when she said, "Oh Peter, you are up against my cervix, I can't take any more."

"OK, OK. I will just slowly fuck you until you have another climax." That is what I did but to her surprise and mine, I was eventually able to get a couple more inches in her and made sure that I never thrust into her very fast or hard and continued the slow fucking for what seemed like a long long time. I would occasionally pull my cock almost totally out of her slippery hole and just leave the head inside her cunt and work her clit a little before I sank my cock back deep inside her. Finally she reached another climax and her body went extremely stiff with her screaming as the waves of pleasure surged through her body. I was worried that her mother could hear her screaming but apparently not, because she never knocked on the door or anything.

When she came down off her second sexual high she wrapped her arms around me and kissed me very passionately like we were doing earlier. She pressed her body into me and just seemed to hang on kissing and kissing me. Once she released me, she asked if I had cum

and I told her no but that was alright. "Oh Peter, that's not fair for all the work you did in getting me off a total of four times tonight; that was a fantastic fuck, absolutely the greatest. I have never been penetrated so deeply and had such a big cock inside me, it was amazing experience and you should be awarded by having a fantastic cum yourself. What can I do for you? Give you a blow job or just jack you off?"

I said that I was okay and a blow job was not necessary right now.

"Oh Peter I can't have you not experiencing a fantastic cum like I did, I know I can't get all of you inside me tonight and that is what I think you need. I think you need a bigger pussy to fuck where you can really slam your whole dick into a pussy and get your jollies off."

"No I'm okay honest, maybe next time we can do better once you get more use to me."

"Oh but I can't have you going home from our first fuck not being fully satisfied like I am, especially after what you have

done to me this evening. I insist you let me help you. Since you don't think a blow job or jack off will do it, I think I know what will work. I'll be right back." She jumped out of the bed, slipped on her house coat and dashed out of the room. I lay there not knowing what to expect yet feeling excited that somehow I was going to get some real satisfaction.

About 10 minutes went by before Gloria came back in the room. She stepped inside and said, "This may seem strange to you, but I really want to make sure you are sexually satisfied and I think I have found a solution. I have a special relationship with my mother and I know she can satisfy you and has agreed to help me and you."

"WHAT?"

"Trust me Peter. I know that this is very unusual, but it is okay with my mother and I am okay with it too. Like I said, I don't want you going home without being fully satisfied like I am. It just would not be fair."

I looked at her for a few minutes thinking about what my mother had said that I would probably get a chance to fuck Gloria's mother with those great tits and then said, "Ahhh okay, but how is she going to do this?"

"Well like I said, this may seem strange but my mom and I have agreed, and I hope you will too, that she will let you fuck her and I know she can satisfy you."

"What?"

"Oh Peter I know that this is not normal, but if you would just think about it, I think you will agree. She likes you and I know you like her. She is very experienced with sex and I know she can satisfy you. Plus I believe you would like a chance to see and play with her big tits." When I smiled she continued, "See, I knew you would like the idea of playing with my mom's big tits."

I just continued to smile thinking I must be dreaming when Gloria said, "Come on in mom." Victoria stepped in the room wearing a big smile and a very short see through negligee. I could not believe my eyes seeing Victoria nearly

in the nude; I immediately covered myself up as I sat up in bed, being a bit embarrassed. Gloria said, "Okay, I think I know what you need Peter and it's what I told you earlier. You need a bigger pussy to fuck with that big cock of yours and my mother is willing to volunteer her pussy to you. I know she can take that monster of yours and fully satisfy you and she is more than willing to do that, right mom?"

Victoria was all smiles and said, "Peter from what Gloria told me about your cock, it would be an honor for me to help you kids out and Gloria said that you gave her a numerous fantastic orgasms but that you were not able to have the same. If you are willing to fuck an old lady like me, I'm yours." At which point she began to disrobe right there in front of me and Gloria, she completely striped down standing not three feet from me totally nude. I had a very close up view of her big beautiful tits and I mean big, oh my god they were huge. She also had a shaven cunt revealing very protruding cunt lips that look extremely inviting, my first thought was, "I want to eat her cunt". She then continued as I eyeballed her nude body, "I will make sure you are fully satisfied Peter. What do you think? Am I attractive enough for you to fuck me?"

I was speechless but my dick knew what it wanted and so without saying a word, I threw back the covers showing both Victoria and Gloria my rock hard cock that was standing straight up, all 10 and ½ inches. Victoria's first response was a startled look on her face as she gasped saying, "OH MY GOD GLORIA! His cock is really gigantic like you said! Oh fuck me! I think your boyfriend is saying yes he is willing to fuck me and I sure do want to experience of having his monster cock in my pussy."

Gloria responded, "Yes mom, I know that Peter is willing to fuck you. And Peter I want you to feel comfortable fucking my mom, don't hold back with me being here, just fuck her any way you want. I want you to be completely satisfied tonight. My mom and I have a special relationship so don't be concerned about us."

Victoria then immediately crawled up on the bed giving me even a closer view of her big hanging tits. WOW, were they beautiful and huge. She reached over and hugged me along with giving me a quick kiss, then lay on her back next to me with legs slightly spread. I rolled over onto my side and immediately without any prompting began to fondle her tits. Oh my god does she have fantastic tits, so big and soft

with great nipples. I fondled them for a short time while she reached down and stroked my hard cock and then I proceeded to place my mouth on one of her tits and sucked on her nipple which was a mouth full. When I started to move a hand down her belly, she assisted me by grabbing my hand and placing it directly on her cunt. I rubbed her cunt a few times then began to finger her in search of her clit and when I found it, I played with it. She said, "I see you know the routine, that's good." She was of course stroking my hard dick all this time and after maybe five minutes of this foreplay she said, "Are you ready to be fully satisfied?" I nodded yes and she said, "Okay let's get you on top of me and get this beautiful big huge cock of yours that I am holding deep inside my pussy and we'll have ourselves a wonderful fuck."

I rolled over on top of her and slid my pelvis between her outstretched legs while I grabbed both of her big tits. She just smiled at me and as she was holding my cock guiding it into her cunt, she whispered, "God you are big, I know this is going to be a great fuck for both of us." She continued to guide my cock into her pussy by first rubbing it back and forth across her pussy lips and then placed the head of my cock at the entrance of her hole and then raised her hips

enough to get a couple inches of my dick inside her cunt. As soon as I felt her warm cunt around my cock, I lowered myself into her and was able to penetrate at least ¾ of my dick into her cunt on the first entry. Before I went into my normal routine my mother had taught me, I looked over to see if Gloria was still around or maybe had decided to leave. Nope, she was sitting on a chair facing us with her robe off her shoulders, her legs spread and her hand in her crotch. She winked at me and said, "Go for it Peter, fuck my mom hard and deep, that is what she likes and I know that is what you need, she will totally satisfy you." I thought I must be dreaming, here I'm mounting Gloria's mother while Gloria is cheering me on.

I began my routine of slow and shallow thrusts followed by fast and deep penetrations, I did this for a couple of minutes which was obviously getting Victoria aroused as her breathing became heavy. She looked at me and said, "Now fuck me any way you want, I'm here just to serve you, my pussy and body are for your use as you please. I want you to get your rocks off in whatever manner you want to. If you want to fuck me hard and fast, go for it, I really enjoy a good hard fucking." I took her word for it and began to fuck her as deep and as hard as I could. I could tell she liked it

and I never sensed that I was bottoming out in her cunt. I just went for the gusto and pounded her pussy and when I felt my sperm beginning to shoot into her cunt, I looked her straight in the eye seeing her appear to be really satisfied as was I. As I started to ejaculate inside her pussy, I looked at her face to see a big smile. When I finally finished I was exhausted and covered in sweat. I looked at her face again, she had her eyes closed and her body was stiff indicating that she was in the throes of a climax so I continued fucking her until I sensed that she was relaxing. I just flopped down on her and laid there motionless for a few minutes.

I turned my head to look at Gloria, she also looked spent. Her head was thrown back resting on the back of the chair and I believe her eyes were closed; her hand was still in her crotch and her robe had fallen to the floor leaving her totally nude. When I raised my head Victoria opened her eyes and said, "Peter, I felt you getting your rocks off inside me, was it good for you?"

"Oh god yes, that was fantastic."

"Yes it was Peter. I have been fucked by literally hundreds of men and that was absolutely one of the best, especially from someone so young. Whoever taught you sure has done a great job. You touched me in places I don't think I have been touched many times before; that was just a phenomenal fuck with your phenomenal cock. God you have a big and beautiful dick, I hope you stay around for a long time, getting fucked like this is pretty rare." She grabbed my face and gave me a big deep kiss with lots of tongue. My cock started to get hard again.

I slowly rolled off of Victoria and lay on my back next to her. She said, "If I had any energy left, I would slid down and suck that beautiful cock of yours, it must taste wonderful."

Gloria was the next to speak and said, "I'll let you know mom." She stood up and remained totally nude as she walked over to my side of the bed, leaned down while reaching over and lifted my semi-hard cock straight up and placed it in her mouth. She took in about half of it and sucked really hard, then released it. "Oh god mom, he tastes so great, hummm nice. Oh mom look at all the cum oozing out of your pussy, Peter must have shot a ton of cum up

your pussy." Victoria reached down between her legs and wiped some of the cum off her pussy, she put her fingers in her mouth and said, "Oh yea, Peter you taste good!"

Gloria then said, "Oh fuck that was so hot watching you two fuck. It made me so hot, I came really hard just watching you. Peter you were fantastic, I think you gave my mom an amazing climax, right mom?"

"Yes he did, I really came hard. Like I said, that was an amazing fuck and it was really meant for Peter to get his rocks off. The fact that I got off was simply because Peter did such a great job of fucking me. I think that you two can attain that kind of fucking with lots of practice. Peter, feel free to practice your fucking of Gloria anytime you want here in my house. Practice makes perfect you know, so practice, practice, practice."

Gloria said to my total surprise, "Would you like for Peter to practice with you sometimes too mom?"

Victoria looked over at me with a big smile and said, "Peter, if you want to practice using my pussy, I am all for it,

anytime." At that point Gloria leaned down to take another suck on my cock at which time, Victoria leaned over and whispered in my ear, "You can also practice using my ass if you are up to that sort of thing. I know I would love having your big cock shoved up my ass."

I was in shock hearing her say that and with Gloria sucking on my dick I was getting hard again. Finally she released my dick and started to climb off the bed. Victoria looked down seeing my hard dick said, "Wait Gloria, I think Peter has more spunk for you. Why don't you slide your hot and wet little pussy down over his dick and see how much you can take this time." Gloria looked at me with a question on her face but not saying anything. I nodded OK and she moved back up on the bed, straddled me with her pussy just inches above my cock. Victoria then moved down taking a hold of my dick and said, "OK baby, just slide your hot cunt down and I'll guide Peter's cock into your sweet little hole." I just laid there as Gloria slid her pussy down my shaft while her mother held my cock straight up. Gloria took about half my dick on first downward motion, she then began bouncing up and down getting more and more of my cock in her each time. Finally Victoria took her hand off my dick as Gloria was pushing herself further down my shaft. Gloria was now

sitting on my dick without any support, taking every inch she could. She said, "I feel so full of cock mama, it feels so fucking good."

"Yes baby, I think you have about an inch to go to get all of Peter's cock inside your cunt. Raise up your cunt off of Peter's cock and let me lube it up some more." Gloria raised herself off my dick as Victoria took me in her mouth and lube up my cock with her saliva. Gloria then lowered her cunt back down on my cock and when she hit bottom she wiggled and wiggled until she had all of me in her. Victoria screamed, "Baby you did it, you got Peter's entire cock inside your pussy. Does that feel good?"

"Oh yes mama, I love this, I'm so fucking full of cock."

"OK baby, now fuck him, slide that hot pussy of yours up and down his shaft until you get him to cum. I want to suck his cock when you are done fucking him." That is what Gloria did, she slid her cunt up and down my cock until I shot my first load into Gloria's pussy. Oh it felt especially good, maybe because Victoria was there next to us and also she had her hands cupping my balls as Gloria and I were

fucking. As Gloria began to raise up off my dick, her mother took a hold of my dick maintaining it in upright position and told Gloria to hold still and let the cum ooze from her cunt and onto my dick. This took a few minutes and when Victoria felt there was no more cum left, leaned down and licked her daughter's cunt before Gloria got off the bed. Victoria then moved in and devoured my cock, licking me clean. I just laid there totally exhilarated and at the same time, totally exhausted.

I just laid there for quite some time before I decided it was time for me to head home. I got up off the bed, grabbed my clothes and headed for Gloria's bathroom. Gloria said she would walk me to the door. When I came out of the bathroom Gloria was scrambling off the bed and getting her robe on. Both her face and her mother's face were all shiny and so I figured they were eating each other's pussy.

We walked to the front door hand in hand. Gloria said, "Peter this has been one of the best nights of my life. I never intended for all this to happen. I have never ever behaved like this on a first date. I had one guy fondle my tits a little bit but that is all. Never expected to fuck you on our first date let alone have you fuck my mother. But your kisses

and politeness just turned me on so, I could not help it, I wanted to feel your hands on my tits so bad after the movie and I got my wish plus much more. You don't think bad of me do you?"

"Oh heavens no, I had a wonderful time and would like to see you again."

"How about coming over tomorrow afternoon for dinner and maybe we can practice!"

"I'm sure that will work, but I will call you in the morning to verify, OK?"

"Oh yea, now kiss me good night." She reached up and put her arms around my neck and we kissed for probably a minute or two, I was starting to get a hard on again. As I started to walk away, Gloria had stepped back into her house so no one passing cold see her but held the door open, she yelled my name and when I looked back, she had opened her robe giving me a view of her naked body and said, "Your new playground and practice field!"

I headed home maintaining a hard on the whole way with thoughts of what had just happened this evening. I had not only fucked Gloria on our first date but also fucker her mother and what a fuck it was! Although I was thrilled to have been able to fuck Gloria and to have seen and fondled her big tits plus getting the pleasure of eating her pussy, the fucking of her mother seemed special and was utterly fantastic. What big beautiful tits she has, god they were spectacular and her shaven pussy looks so delicious and it felt so hot when my cock was buried in it. Oh I hope I get to fuck her again soon.

Chapter 6

When I got home the house was dark as usual except for a couple of night lights, I found my mother lying on her bed wearing a see-through negligee waiting for me to get home. Even after the night I just had, my mom looked so hot lying on the bed. She had on one of her mini negligees that didn't hide much at all. You could easily see her big beautiful tits and nipples through the material and it came down to just barely below her crotch thus showing off her beautiful legs. When I stepped into the room, she rolled over onto her back spreading her legs giving me a nice clear view of her shaved cunt, she said, "Oh sweetie, I'm so glad you are home, I was getting worried that you may of have had car trouble or something."

"Oh no, nothing like that mom, just spent more time with Gloria than I expected to."

"So how did it go?" She continued with a curios look on her face while she nonchalantly slid down her negligee shoulder straps totally exposing her nice big tits saying,

"Was it a good decision today to save yourself for this evening?" She then placed her hands under her exposed tits and shook them at me.

I had to laugh saying, "Oh god I love those tits of yours, ahhhh, they are so fucking nice. Yes it was a good decision; I had the unexpected pleasure of fucking Gloria."

"So, were her tits better than mine?"

"Oh no mom, yours are the greatest."

"Even better than Gloria's mom's tits?"

"Hers are not better, just bigger."

"Really, you fucked Gloria on your first date? Wow, that's outstanding, I want to hear all the juicy details. But do you have anything left in your tank for me?"

"Of course mom, I will always have some spunk for you."

My mom, without realizing it I think, had spread her legs a little further apart upon sitting up revealing more of her sexy pussy said, "Well, tell me what happened." While just looking at my mom's nearly naked hot body, I wanted to fuck her immediately even though I'd been fucking two ladies only minutes before. My cock got rock hard due to both thinking about Gloria and her mother plus just looking at my mom stretched out on the bed with her big tits and hot cunt in full view.

I said, "I will mom, but first I think that I need to take care of you." I quickly removed my clothes and crawled onto the bed positioning myself between her outstretched legs. She had slipped off her negligee and was welcoming me with open arms and spread legs. I sank my cock into her waiting cunt and began my typical fucking routine with her. She was obviously more than ready, as soon I as began thrusting my cock into her pussy, she was meeting me with upward thrusts of her hips and said, "Oh fuck, I have been waiting for this all evening, I need to feel you cum inside me sweetie, I need a big load of your juicy cum dumped deep inside my cum starved cunt. I want you to flood my pussy with your semen, your baby making delicious sperm." We

immediately got into an intense fucking session and probably had the shortest cum time, I think we may have only been fucking for a couple minutes before we both reached a climax and totally juiced up her cunt. I collapsed on top of her as she wrapped her arms and legs around me holding me very tight until our climaxes totally passed.

She was the first to speak, "Oh baby, you are the best, what a nice way to be greeted at the end of day. I so enjoy how you fuck me, it is always a pleasure to feel your big cock so deep inside my body, having your cock buried in my pussy is total joy, I mean buried in my CUNT. I love you so much."

"I love you too mom, you are the best and the hottest mom on the planet."

"Okay, so tell me what happened with your date with Gloria, I'm dying to know how you were able to fuck her on your first date."

"Well, what happened was a lot like you guessed. Not much happened during the movie but when we got to her place, we ended up on the couch necking when all of a sudden she

took my hand and placed it on one of her tits. I almost shot my wad right there and then. I began to feel her up, squeezing both of her tits and after a few minutes of this, she began to unbutton her blouse. I then slid my hand inside her blouse and continued squeezing her tits until she unclipped her bra letting me fondle her bare tits, god they felt wonderful. She then began to rub my cock through my pants and since she had bared her tits, I figured I should bare my cock, so I took it out for her. She marveled at its size and then gave me a blowjob right there on her couch, swallowing all my cum. Since she had not climaxed I asked her if she would like for me get her off. She agreed and helped me get her panties off. I began to play with her pussy by sticking a finger in her cunt while I also played with her tits. She was moaning and groaning when she got a text from her mom saying she would be home in 5 minutes. I suggested that she let me eat her to get her to cum fasted, she agreed and laid back spreading her legs allowing me access to her pussy. I ate her pussy right there on her couch; she came within a couple minutes.

We quickly put our clothes back on before her mom came home and hopefully would look normal. I could hardly believe my eyes when her mother walked in. Wow, she was

wearing a really sexy outfit where her huge tits were nearly hanging out of her blouse; we could see that she had had a few drinks. She sat down across from us letting her short tight skirt ride up her hips giving us both a view of her naked crotch. She also wanted to show me her tits but Gloria told her to go to bed and sleep it off. She then got up and left but when she stepped out of the room, she flashed her tits at me, god they are big. Once her mother was gone we went back to necking and then ended up in Gloria's bedroom where I fucked her. She was not able to get all of me in her so I was only able to fuck her very softly because I knew I was hurting her somewhat. She was able to have two climaxes but I wasn't able to have any. This upset Gloria and she didn't want me to leave unsatisfied. So guess what?"

"I give up, what happened?"

"Gloria decided that I needed a bigger pussy to fuck so that I could get off, so she asked her mother if she would fuck me, she agreed and I ended up on Gloria's bed fucking her mother. Can you believe that?"

"WOW PETER! I can't believe it, you fucked Gloria's mother on your first date with Gloria. Was Gloria with you when you fucked her mother?"

"YES, isn't that amazing! After Victoria and I finished fucking she said that Gloria and I would be able to fuck like she and I did with lots of practice, and that we could practice in her house anytime we wanted to."

"Wow, so Gloria's mom is willing to have you two kids fuck whenever you are together at her house. That's just amazing and lucky for you."

"Yea mom and you know what else?"

"No. What?"

"After Victoria told us that we could practice anytime, Gloria asked her mother if she would like to practice with me also. And her mother said yes, that she would love practicing with me, that she needed to keep her pussy in shape for guys like me with big cocks."

"Wow, do you think Victoria is a whore?"

"I don't know mom. When she first got home, Gloria asked her if she and Cathy, the woman she was out with, had found what they were looking for and Victoria said, yes and that she had gotten her fill early. Don't know what that meant."

"Maybe she was telling Gloria that she had gotten a full load of cum."

"Don't know mom."

"So now when you go over to visit Gloria, you can fuck both her and her mother."

"Yea isn't that crazy, I get to fuck two hot sexy women most anytime I want."

"See, I told you once a woman gets a chance to see and feel your big cock, they will do almost anything to get you to fuck them. Gloria is just learning about big cocks but I bet that Victoria is totally enamored with you and your big dick. She probably can't wait for the next opportunity to be fucked by a young energetic guy with such a big cock."

"And that opportunity may be tomorrow. Gloria invited me over to dinner tomorrow and said as I was leaving that we should practice while I was there."

"Holy fuck, I think you have hit the jackpot. Do you think you will get to practice with her mother also tomorrow?"

"God I hope so. As much as I enjoyed fucking Gloria for the first time, fucking her mother just seemed so cool; she was like you mom, she wanted me to fuck her hard and deep. When she undressed and lay down on the bed next to me, it seemed so natural and when I crawled up on top of her and sank my cock into her juicy cunt, it just felt so right, don't know why but it felt natural and really good. She seemed so relaxed like this was normal and natural. And those huge tits of hers were so great to fondle and suck on,

her nipples were really big too, I loved sucking on them. Oh mom, this is hard to believe that I'm getting all this sex and it's all because of you."

"Oh baby, it's you that is creating the situation. I just provided some encouragement for you. You have the equipment and the skill to be the best sex partner a woman can have, so go for it baby, just do it."

"Oh mom, you make me feel so good, I'm getting another hard on just by talking to you and lying next to you like this. Would you like to fuck again?"

"Oh baby, I always like the feeling of having your cock inside me. Do you think you have anything left in your tank after what you have been through this evening?"

"I don't know but sure would like to feel your warm pussy encasing my hard dick again."

"How do you want me, on my back, on my hands and knees or on top of you?"

"Let's do it doggy style, it's been awhile since I fucked you like that." My mom rolled over and got on her hands and knees offering me her backside. She looked back at me and wiggled her ass saying, "Sometimes it still seems strange that I'm here naked on my own bed, on my hands and knees offering my pussy and ass to you, my son, who is kneeling right behind me with his hard cock in his hand getting ready to fuck me. Yes, I want my son to fuck me; so screw me baby, cum in my cunt, cum in his mother's cunt. As strange as this all seems at times, I love it and I hope you do too and will always be willing and want to fuck me, your mother."

"Oh mom, I love it too and it doesn't seem so strange to me anymore. It now seems very natural to see you naked and for you to want me to fondle your tits, pussy and ass, to eat your cunt and to fuck your ass and cunt. It's just seems so natural for me now." With that, I got on my knees behind my naked mother and guided my cock into her snatch. I ran my cock up and down her crack a few times and then found her pussy entrance and pushed my cock into her. She immediately moaned as I reached around her taking a tit in each hand while I proceeded to slowly slide my entire cock

into the depths of her very juicy cunt. "Oh baby I just LOVE the feeling of having your entire cock up inside me, it feels so, so fucking good, we fit together so well. Ohhhh yes I feel your cock up against my cervix. Oh god that feels good."

I then started to fuck her in long slow thrusts paying special attention to her clit occasionally. I wasn't in a hurry and wanted to give my mother maximum pleasure, so I just took it slow and waited for instructions from her which didn't take long for her to do. "Oh baby, you feel so good inside me, I love your big beautiful long cock ohhhhhhhhhh yes, yes ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh fuck this is good ohhhhhhhhhhhhhh yes yes yes ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh .....ummmmmmmmmmmmmmmm I love how you fuck me ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhh ohhhhhhhhh ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhh a little harder and deeper please, yea, like that ohhhhhhhhhhhh oh god yes yes ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh I now want you to cum inside me baby, please pleaseeee cum in me, cum in my pussy yes yes ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh yes yes ohhhhhh oh baby, baby now fuck me hard, yes fuck me hard, ohhh harder, harder ohhhhh yes harder, ohhh god yes, I'm going to cum, I'm going to cum baby ohhhh fuck yes, yes, yes, yes I'm

cumming, I'm cumming baby ohhhhhhhhhhhhhh yea yeaaaa."

My mom's body went rigid and stayed rigid for quite some time until the tension of her orgasm relaxed and then she slumped down onto the bed. I remained on her backside keeping my cock fully engaged in her twat, I know how she likes for me to stay inside her as long as possible. My cock finally began to soften so I rolled off her and then snuggled against her. She turned her head toward me and placed her arm around my neck and said, "You are the sweetest guy ever, I can't express to you how wonderful you make me feel. That was one of the many wonderful and loving fucks that I have ever had from you, you are just the most!" I kissed her and dozed off immediately.

I woke to the smell of coffee and the sound of my mother humming. She was actually in the bathroom drying off from her shower. I waited until she appeared which she did with her hair wrapped in a towel and that was all she was wearing. I so admire my mom's body, her big tits have very little sag and her ass and legs are to die for. She noticed I was awake and said, "Morning dear, ready for another day?"

I said, "Yea as long as you are part of my day."

"Oh baby, you always know what to say to make me feel appreciated. I also like it when you are part of my day, a big part of my day and especially when I have a big part of you up inside me." She giggled and said, "Any plans other than practice and dinner with Gloria and her mother?"

I responded "no" as I watched my naked mother walk around getting her clothes out to wear. Like I have said before, I so admire my mother's body especially when she is moving around, her tits bounce so nicely. I also get a chance to see her pussy and ass whenever she bends over or stretches to get something down low which she seems to do frequently when I'm around, and she does it with her legs slightly spread giving me a great view of her cunt and ass. This morning was no exception and as I lay there, my cock came to attention just watching her. Finally she turned around to say something when she noticed that I had an erection. "My god, doesn't that thing ever take a break?" I just smiled at her as I began to stroke my hard cock. She starred at me for a few seconds and then motioned for me

to get up and to come toward her. When I got up she turned facing her dresser and took a few steps forward and then spread her legs as she leaned over holding on to the top of the dresser and said, "Just plant that pole in me baby, give me my good morning fuck." I stepped up behind her, grabbed my cock and slid it into her crack. I moved my ass back and forth sliding my dick along her crack. I reached around her thigh to her pussy and pushed the head of my dick directly into her cunt causing her to moan. I moved my cock up and down a few inches getting the head of my dick lubricated and then withdrew my cock pulling it back until I felt the entrance of her asshole. I then pushed my dick head into her ass and held it there. "Oh baby, that feels so good but I haven't prepared my ass for any fucking. I would prefer that you fuck me in my cunt, but if you insist, go for it, I always like the feeling of having your cock shoved up my ass. Times like this I wish I had twin boys."

"Why twins?"

"So I could be double fucked, have one twin fucking my cunt while the other twin fucks my ass. Oh honey, I do really like your cock in my butt hole but please just fuck my cunt this morning." I removed my cock from her ass and

slipped it back into her pussy and began another fuck session with my mom. After maybe 10 minutes of thrusting my cock deep into her cunt while also playing with her tits while she simultaneously reached down into her crotch and rubbed her clit, we both climaxed creating a really sloppy mess in her cunt. I could feel cum oozing out of her pussy every time I shoved my cock into her. I finally slide my dick out of her and a couple big blobs of cum splatter on the floor. My mom looked down saying, "Look at the mess we made plus we're wasting your delicious cum. If I were a true slut, I would get down and lick the floor." She did turn around and got on her knees and began to suck my cock, cleaning off all the cum that was sticking to it. She then looked down at the floor and said, "That's sure a lot of tasty cum we wasted, now don't look." I did of course and watched my mom bend down and lick the floor clean. She stood up real quick and saw that I was watching her and said, "I told you not to look."

"I know but I could not resist watching you. I knew what you were going to do."

"Darn, I just can't resist eating every drop of your precious semen when I get a chance, you taste so good. Was it disgusting to see what I just did?"

"No, just surprised me a little."

"Well it was the one minute rule." We both chuckled at her comment as she continued, "I suppose our morning fuck will be the last fuck until you return from Gloria's. I don't want your tank to be low for your afternoon rendezvous."

"I think that would be a good idea, don't know how much practicing I'll get."

"That's good because I have got to start weaning myself from you. I have also got to find myself another fuck buddy cause I know now with you having both Gloria's and Victoria's pussies available, we'll just be fucking less often, which is fine. But I need another outlet for my cock addiction."

My mom said she was going shopping and would be back in an hour or so. I told her that I too needed to do some shopping and would go with her. She agreed to wait till I got out of the shower. We went to the mall and went our separate ways and agreed to meet up at Starbucks in an hour. I was done a little early and so headed to Starbucks when I met the new kid in school that is in one of my classes. He didn't want coffee but said he would like to join me. We had barely sat down when my mother showed up and so I introduced Randy to my mother. "Randy, this is my mother Genie, mom this is Randy. He just started school a few weeks ago."

My mom extended her hand to Randy saying, "So glad to meet you Randy, always glad to meet Peter's friends." She seemed to just gaze into his eyes and didn't immediately release his hand. I could tell that she was completely enthralled with this guy. Randy is not as tall as I am but has a bigger build than I do. He is also black, only the second black student in our school. Randy also seemed to be taken by my mom, he conversed with her and I could tell he really liked her; he never seemed to take his eyes off her. We all chatted for awhile and then Randy excused himself and left. As soon as he was gone my mother said, "Oh my

god he is so handsome. And his eyes are so bright and inviting, I just couldn't keep my eyes off him. He got my pussy wet."

"Yea, I noticed that and he seemed to be taken by you too." We had our coffee, chatted awhile but I could tell my mom was like in a day dream. When I got home I did some chores for my mom, watched a little TV and then cleaned up and headed to Gloria's on my bike.

When I arrived, Gloria met me at the door and once I got inside she threw her arms around my neck and kissed me hard with lots of tongue. I responded by holding her real tight against me with my hands on her lower back pressing her pelvis really tight into me, I know she could feel my growing hard on. We must have spent at least 3 minutes standing in the foray kissing up a storm. Finally we heard her mother say, "Is that Peter?" Gloria broke off the kiss and said, "Yea mom, it's Peter." I then heard her footsteps coming our way and when she stepped into hall she raised her arms greeting me with a big hug pressing her big tits into my chest, then kissed me on the mouth with lots of tongue, and it was not a short kiss. Both she and Gloria were wearing sexy outfits showing off their bodies, tight low cut

blouses and short tight skirts. My erection got even bigger and I could tell they both noticed. Gloria then took my hand and led me into the living room with her mother right behind us.

Gloria and I sat on the couch and her mother sat in a chair next to Gloria. Gloria said, "I feel somewhat uncomfortable with what happened yesterday. Like I told you I have never acted like that on a first date EVER, and my mom was also shocked at her behavior. We want to know if you are at all upset or anxious about us and if so, what can we do to make things right with you?"

"I can assure you that I am just fine with what happened. It was totally unexpected and it all happened so fast but after reflecting on it, I am just fine and kind of honored that you felt free enough to act out your feelings spontaneously."

Gloria responded, "Oh that is such a relief. I have been worried all day that you would have a negative reaction to what happened. And the way you greeted me at the door just a few minutes ago made me feel so good. So all is good with us?"

"Yep, just fine." Gloria leaned forward toward me placing her hand on my thigh and gave me a nice kiss. I glanced over Gloria's shoulder at Victoria who had a huge smile on her face and to my total surprise, spread her legs very wide giving me a quick but direct view of her naked pussy and blew me a kiss. Gloria straightened up but slid her hand over my hard cock saying, "Oh mom, isn't Peter just a doll and he is hard already."

"He sure is" was Victoria's response and with Gloria still facing me, Victoria gave me another pussy shot only this time she held her legs open while pulling up the front of her skirt to her waist with her middle finger rubbing her cunt up and down until Gloria turned her head toward her mom. Victoria quickly stood up and said, "Well I'm going to finish preparing our dinner, it will take about an hour so you two go have fun." Then she walked toward the kitchen.

Gloria said, "Let's go to my room." She grabbed my hand and we started toward her room just as Victoria said, "Gloria would you go out to the garage and get some frozen vegetables from the freezer." As Gloria walked toward the

garage, Victoria came into the living room and when the garage door shut, she walked up to me, wrapped her arms around my neck and gave me a big juicy open mouth kiss. She pressed both her tits and pelvis against me and said, "Last night was one of the best fucks I have ever had and I want to do it again with you. Please tell Gloria after you have fucked her today that you need more satisfaction, I want another turn with you. I want to again feel that beautiful big cock of yours up inside me; I want to fuck you again." She kissed me again and then headed back to the kitchen but not before she lifted her skirt to show me her bare ass.

Gloria came back and we went to her bedroom. Once inside she wrapped her arms around my neck and we kissed for two or three minutes while grinding our bodies together over and over again. She pushed me backward toward her bed until she forced me to lie down. She then leaned over and began to unzip my pants and pulled out my dick and immediately started giving me a blowjob. I reached down and slid my hands inside her blouse to fondle her big tits as she devoured my cock. She was not wearing a bra and so I had her bare tits in my hands, wow they felt so nice, especially with her nipples being so erect. After 10 minutes

or so of this oral sex, she stood up and removed her clothing and helped me slide my pants off while I removed my shirt. She crawled up onto the bed on her back and beckoned me to mount her. I got on top and straddled her body as she took a hold of my cock and pointed it at her pussy. She said, "Now take it easy going into me, your big cock really stretches my pussy and my mom said that I need to learn to relax so that I can take your entire cock which I want to do so bad." I did what she said and very slowly eased my cock into her wet cunt. I worked myself up and down just a few inches each time as I slowly worked my cock down to the bottom of her cunt. When I felt the head of my dick touch her cervix, I had all 10 and ½ inches of me in her. I looked at her and said, "We did it, I'm totally inside you! Are you okay?"

"Oh yes Peter, you are doing fine. It feels so good to have your entire cock inside my pussy, my mom was right, it's a great feeling, and my pussy feels so full and tight. Just please stay like this for a few minutes, we fucked so fast last night and I was so scared that I didn't take the time to totally enjoy having my pussy stuffed with your big cock. Oh I love this Peter, yes this is how I like it. My mom said that when you were totally inside her last night, she was amazed at how

great it felt and told me to pay special attention to how it feels to have my pussy absolutely full of cock. Oh, it feels wonderful, absolutely wonderful. Are you ready to start fucking me and filing me full of your man juices?"

"Oh yes, absolutely but be sure and let me know if I hurt you are all."

"Yes Peter I will. Now fuck me and make me cum and I want to make sure you cum in my pussy. So when you know you are ready to shoot your load, let me know so I can concentrate on how it feels." I slowly began to fuck Gloria, moving my pelvis up and down kind of gently making sure I didn't hurt her since I could feel my dick hit her cervix on each down stroke. I kept increasing the speed and down thrusts paying attention to her reactions. When I reached about what I'd say was three quarter speed, I could tell she was getting uncomfortable and so backed off a bit and continued at half speed plus I concentrated on pulling my cock nearly out of her pussy and keeping my mushroom head near the entrance of her pussy in order to excite her clit. I could tell she really liked this and her body seemed to relax somewhat, so I picked up speed and increased the depth of my down thrusts which she seemed to enjoy. She

actually wrapped her legs around me and was lifting her pelvis to meet my down thrusts to the point that I was again hitting the bottom of her pussy. She didn't seem bothered by this and so I kept it up. I did vary my speed from time to time as I felt her excitement building and then suddenly she went stiff and began to scream. She really let it all hang out when her climax peaked. She had a depth grip on me and was almost convulsing as a result of her climax. When she calmed down, she grabbed my face and kissed me so hard I thought she was going to suck my face off. She then asked if I had climaxed and I told her no I had not. "What can I do to get you to cum in me?"

"Just lay there and I'll fuck you until I cum."

"Okay, do it." So I continued on fucking her like I fuck my mom but just made sure I didn't thrust all the way into her cunt. It was a bit slow going at first and them visualized my fucking of her mother last night and within minutes my balls were on the verge of boiling over and when I was about to tell Gloria, she went stiff again and screamed, "I CUMMING AGAIN, PETER YOU ARE MAKING ME CUM AGAIN, OHHHHHHHHHH ....." I immediately shot my wad in her cunt and it was a big wad. I could feel how

wet and juicy her fuck tunnel had become plus I could hear the squishing of as our bodies came together. I stopped and lay on my side pulling her next to me so my dick would stay in her cunt. She kissed me several times as we laid there. I kissed her back but also played with her tits which she encouraged me to do. Love her tits! I just laid there and relaxed until my cock softened to the point that it slipped out of her cunt. Once that happened she scooted down and took my cock in her mouth and cleaned me off saying how good I tasted. About then, there was a rap on the door and her mother stuck her head saying, "Dinner is about ready. Ohhhh now doesn't that look hot and tasty!" She left and we got up and headed for the bathroom together. She grabbed a wash cloth and while still facing me, I slipped a couple fingers in her pussy and then sucked on them before she washed her crotch. She paused saying, "I'm sorry, did you maybe want to taste me before I cleaned all the cum off my pussy?"

"No not really, I just wished I had eaten your pussy before we fucked."

"That will have to wait until after dinner, in fact that can be your dessert." She winked and we went back in the bedroom

and got dressed. Well, she merely put on a short robe that barely covered her naked body.

When we walked into the dining room, the table was set and Victoria was waiting for us. "Well, it sounded like you two were having lots of fun practicing."

"Yea mom, Peter made me cum twice, he is awesome."

"How was it for you Peter?" She winked as she continued, "Did you get fully satisfied?"

I started to respond but was interrupted by Gloria, "We did better but I think Peter and I need to work on it some more. I was more relaxed like you said mom and it felt better and do you know what? I was able to get Peter's entire cock inside my pussy. I think Peter enjoyed our sex more, didn't you Peter?"

"Oh yea, it was definitely better." I saw a bit of a scowl on Victoria's face and so followed up by saying, "We have a ways to go to both be fully satisfied." I saw a slight smile on

Victoria's face as she reached under the table and squeezed my knee. Conversation changed to mundane things as dinner progressed. It was difficult to maintain my attention on what was being said with two very sexy ladies, one on each side of me. When we finished eating, Victoria said, "I'll clear the table and Gloria would you go get the dessert." When Victoria stood to clear the table, Gloria quickly reached under the table and grabbed my cock and squeezed it before she went into the kitchen to get the dessert. As Victoria picked up our plates, she stood next to me and leaned her hip into my shoulder. I took the advantage and reached under her skirt and squeezed her bare ass cheeks. She wiggled her butt while at the same time leaned over and kissed me and then said in very low voice, "I like your hands on my ass. You have soft hands."

She left the room with all the dirty dishes but came back very quickly. Gloria then brought in the delicious smelling pie and sat it down but before she sat down, Victoria said, "Oh honey, please go get the ice cream out of the freezer." As soon as Gloria was out of the room, Victoria bent down and pulled my face toward her giving me a big juicy kiss while also reaching under the table to grab my cock. She actually stroked it a couple times and when she broke the

kiss she said, "I want your big cock inside me tonight, I NEED IT in me really really BAD." She then gave my cock an extra squeeze.

Gloria popped back in the room and we finished the pie and ice cream. When finished I volunteered to clean up the kitchen but they both objected to me doing that. Gloria said, "That's my job and it will only take me a few minutes."

"Thanks sweetie. Peter and I will go into the living room and relax until you are done." Victoria headed for the living room with me right behind her and once we were in living room and I could see that Gloria could not see us, I reached down and grabbed Victoria's ass and squeezed her buns. She whirled around pressing her body against me, I wrapped my arms around her and we kissed very passionately. With our lips locked together, I reached down to her ass with both hands and pulled her pelvis tight into me. She began to dry hump me right there in the middle of the living room. I pulled her skirt up to get to her bare ass, and once I had her skirt up to her waist, she reached down and pushed my cock down my pant leg so she could press her cunt against it. We continued this dry humping action while we both could hear Gloria working in the kitchen.

When we stopped she said to me, "I really need for you to fuck me tonight, I need it really bad. I need to again feel that big beautiful cock of yours deep up inside my cunt and for you to flood my pussy with your cum, your tasty sperm, your semen, your man juice, OK? God I need you to fuck me again! I can't get you out of my mind since last night." I nodded okay as she backed away from me with her skirt still at her waist, she then grabbed my hand and placed it on her pussy saying, "This is for you babe, my pussy needs your big cock." She gave me a quick kiss and we sat down on the couch. I tried to arrange my cock so it would not be obvious to Gloria that something had been going on with us and I was successful.

Gloria popped into the room saying, "So what have you two been doing or talking about?"

Victoria responded, "Just waiting for you sweetie, I think Peter is anxious to get back to doing some practice. You have been keeping him on edge with that little robe you are wearing, your tits are about to fall out and it barely covers your pussy that he wants to get back into, right Peter?" I just grinned and shrugged my shoulders. "Oh come on Peter,

you do want to practice with Gloria some more before you go home, don't you?"

"Yea, that would be nice. I think we can use all the practice we can get."

"Well you know Peter, like what Gloria said last night, if she doesn't give you enough good practice, there is another pussy in this house you can practice with." When she said that, she pulled the front of her skirt way up and spread her legs revealing her bare pussy. Gloria said, "MOTHER, FOR GODS SAKE, DON'T BE SO GROSS, YOU MIGHT BE SCARING HIM OFF!"

"I don't think I'm scaring him off, just showing him the options he has in this house. Why don't you two just scoot to your room and let Peter practice stretching that tight little cunt of yours, OK?"

Gloria jumped up taking my hand and off to her room we went. As soon as we were in her room, she removed her robe and jumped up on the bed, "Want your real dessert now?" I removed my clothes and crawled up between her

legs but as I approached her crotch, she said, "Kiss me first, I love your kisses." So I crawled up to reach her face and we kissed for quite some time before she indicated that dessert was ready and waiting. I moved back down to her crotch visiting her tits on the way down and proceeded to eat her pussy. I have found that I really enjoy eating a women's pussy and so take great pains to make them happy. After about five minutes of me licking the full length of her crack and concentrating on her cunt plus playing with her clit and sucking on her pussy lips, she was thrashing around moaning and groaning with pleasure. I held her tight and kept the licking and sucking even after she announced that she was going to cum. Her body went extremely stiff and she screamed like she did earlier. Finally she came down off her sexual high and pulled my up to kiss me.

She broke the kiss saying, "Peter, oh Peter that was the best cunt eating I have ever experienced, oh my god you are good. I'm so turned on, so fucking horny; please fuck me again right now." I moved into position and slowly engaged my cock into her wet pussy. She was being very impatient and when the head of my dick past the entrance of her cunt, she wrapped her legs around my buttocks and immediately slammed her pelvis up to get me deep inside her as fast and

as she could. I didn't want to disappoint her so I went with the flow and thrust my cock deep into her cunt on the first try and hit bottom. She didn't seem to care because as I began to fuck her, she would raise her pelvis up on my down strokes thus driving my cock hard into her cervix each time. She was acting like a wild woman but after only a few minutes of this hot action she wanted to slow down admitting that it was hurting her. So we slowed the action. She was evidently so horny that within a couple minutes she had another mind blowing orgasm, but I was a long ways from shooting my load into her hot little pussy.

She just lay below me very still for some time before she came around saying, "Oh my god Peter, the combination of you eating and fucking my cunt is unbelievable, I've never ever climaxed so hard. Fuck, I'm totally exhausted but I know that you haven't cum yet. I hope you don't mind but I'm calling my mom in again to help me." I tried not to appear too happy and agreed to finish our practice sessions using her mother's cunt. She didn't want me to get up but to continue lying on top of her with my cock fully engaged in her cunt. Once she caught her breath she yelled for her mother. I think she was waiting outside the door because in no time her mother rapped on the door and opened it.

Gloria looked at her mom and said, "Mom, we have the same problem we had last night, Peter needs to finish our practice session using your pussy. He has done a phenomenal job of eating and fucking my pussy but he is not able to get his rocks off in my small cunt. So please get up here on the bed and let Peter fuck you." Victoria didn't say a word, removed her clothes which wasn't much, just a blouse and skirt, crawled up on the bed and lay on her back next to Gloria who then said, "Alright Peter, you can pull your cock out of my pussy and move over and stick it in my mother's pussy. I know that you will be able to get off when you fuck her." I was buzzing on the inside but tried not to show it. I causally pulled myself free of Gloria's cunt and moved over straddling Victoria's body, she was grinning from ear to ear. My cock was all shinny and gooey from Gloria's cum but that did not matter to Victoria. She reached down taking a hold of my hard cock and placed it at the entrance of her cunt. I just pushed myself deep inside her and immediately began to fuck her. We got into a rhythm right off the bat and she was taking all 10 and ½ inches every time. I didn't want to cum right away and so varied my speed and depth to keep us aroused but not to the point of cumming. Victoria knew what I was doing and was in sync with me. We fucked like this for quite some

time, I wanted it to go on for a much longer time but it did not seem to be the thing to do with Gloria right there. Plus it felt so great to fondle Victoria's huge tits, I didn't want to quit doing that either. Also I wanted to really kiss her but felt uncomfortable doing that in front of Gloria.

Gloria finally spoke up, "Are you okay Peter? You came a lot faster last night."

"I'm fine, just trying to keep my cool."

Gloria responded by saying, "I don't think you need to be cool around my mother, I think she would like for you to just fuck her really hard so you can get your rocks off. She just likes having you fill her cunt with your cum." As I was looking down at Victoria I could see in her eyes that we both knew what was missing during this fuck session, it was the lack of passionate kissing, but that would not work with Gloria being there.

Victoria spoke up, "Gloria, why don't you passionately kiss Peter while he is fucking me, I think he needs a little emotional spurt to get him over the edge." Gloria agreed

and got into position and began kissing me. It wasn't long before I felt the familiar tingling in my balls and indicated to both of them that I was about to cum. That seemed to immediately spur Victoria as she climaxed only seconds before I did, and it was a dozy. Her body went stiff as a rail and she screamed just like Gloria had done. That motivated me and I must have pumped a bucket of cum into Victoria's cunt, her pussy overflowed with our combined spunk. I collapsed on top of her and we just laid there for I don't know how long. I raised my head and looked for Gloria, but did not see her in the room. I heard the toilet flush and so took the opportunity and passionately kissed Victoria and humped her few times. She returned the favor by passionately kissing me back and pressing her cunt onto my cock. She said, "Oh Peter, thank you so much, that was magnificent. Thank you, thank you."

Gloria returned and flopped down on the bed next to Victoria and said, "Wow! That was some hard core fucking. Mom you looked like you really had a horrendous climax, I thought you had passed out for a minute."

"No I didn't pass out but I did have one of the best climaxes I've experience in a long time. Peter's long thick cock plus

his technique touches me in places and in ways I've never been touched before. He is awesome and with lots of practice Gloria, you too can experience these phenomenal fucks from Peter that will give you fantastic climaxes. I know that I came a lot and I can feel that Peter must have pumped a ton of cum into me. Uhhh, with all that cum in me in addition to having your big cock inside me Peter, it feels sooo, so good." Victoria was wiggling her ass up and down while my semi-hard cock was still lodged in her cunt. It did feel really good, and warm and juicy.

Victoria looked beyond me and made some jester to Gloria and then said, "Peter, would it freak you out if Gloria cleaned up both of us, let her suck your cock clean and then lick your cum from my pussy?"

"Ahhhh no. I think that would be real kinky and a fun thing to watch." Victoria gave me a big kiss and then helped me slide my cock out of her cunt and roll over next to her as Gloria approached us. She first bent over and licked her mother's pussy to catch a glob of cum that had oozed out of her mother's cunt hole and then she went to work on my cock, licking and sucking its entire length, plus sucking on my balls. Once she had me clean she returned to her

mother's crotch and began to eat her mother's pussy. Victoria moaned as Gloria's mouth devoured her cunt, she placed a hand on the top of Gloria's head saying, "Oh yes sweetie, eat my cunt, eat your mother's cunt, oh fuck I like how you eat me. Now lick and suck your boyfriend's cum out of my main fuck hole, ohhhh yea like that, oh use your tongue, get it inside me, oh yes lick me clean baby, oh yea, eat me, eat your mother's hot pussy that's full of your boyfriend's sperm. Pull my cunt lips apart and lick me really deep, oh yea, like that! Ohhhh god your tongue feels good in me, ohhhhhhh fuck I love what is happening here!" She just moaned and groaned as Gloria maintained her cunt eating. It was exciting to watch and actually had my cock twitching making it come back to life. I reached down and began stroking my cock and before long I had another hard on. Victoria opened her eyes and seeing me masturbating said, "Do you think you have any more juice in that thing?'

"Probably not but I find it very exciting seeing Gloria eat your pussy. Just seeing her mouth and tongue on your hot pussy makes me hard. And seeing her suck my cum out of your cunt is awesome, just fucking awesome."

"Well even if your tank is empty, why don't you slip that hard cock of yours back into Gloria's cunt and give her a nice easy fuck." Gloria heard what her mother said, raised her face from her mother's cunt and said, "Oh yea Peter, I would love to feel your cock inside me again, I love having your big cock in my cunt, another chance for you stretch my cunt so I can accommodate your big cock, I now dream about it all the time." I moved down the bed, straddled Gloria's backside and slid my cock into her butt crack. She raised her ass up and I found her pussy hole and pushed my cock into her cunt. I slowly fucked Gloria's pussy while she continued eating her mother's cunt. We did this threesome thing for some time and then all of a sudden, Victoria had an orgasm and was screaming and humping Gloria's face. When Victoria's climax finally subsided, she pushed Gloria off her pussy saying, "You've got to stop, and it's getting way too sensitive." Victoria then scooted out from under Gloria's head.

I wasn't making much progress of getting either myself or Gloria off so I decided that it would be best if I ate Gloria's cunt rather than fuck it. So I pulled out of her cunt, turned over and lifted her hips up and slid my head under her crotch and began to eat her pussy. Gloria just sighed and

said, "Oh yes Peter, eat me, I love how you eat my pussy." After eating her pussy for a few minutes I decided to see how she liked having her ass eaten. So I lightly licked the entire length of her crack a couple of times and since I wasn't getting any negative feedback from her, I paused and spent some time just licking her asshole. She didn't say anything but pushed her ass against my face. I took that as a positive sign and so concentrated on both her pussy and asshole, using both my tongue and fingers to penetrate her two fuck holes. This got me excited and the next thing I knew, Victoria said, "Oh my god Peter, your cock is hard as a rock." And sure enough it was sticking straight up which was an invitation to Victoria who scooted around, straddled my hips and began sliding here pussy down over my dick. She immediately started to rapidly fuck me while I was still eating her daughter's cunt. Gloria was the first to reach a climax and did her normal routine; her body went stiff while she screamed. Once her climax subsided, she rolled off my face and there before my eyes were Victoria's big tits bouncing up and down as she fucked me. I reached up and firmly squeezed them and pinched her nipples. She said, "My legs are getting tired, can we switch and you get on top?"

I nodded "yes" and so she pulled her cunt free of my cock, laid down next to me as I rolled over and mounted her. I penetrated her pussy with the full length of my cock and immediately started thrusting my cock in and out of her wet cunt. She said, "Yessss, oh yes just pound my pussy, don't hold back, FUCK ME HARD AND FUCK ME DEEP PETER, I WANT MY PUSSY FILLED TO THE BRIM WITH YOUR CUM, I WANT ALL THE CUM YOU HAVE LEFT PUMPED DEEP INSIDE MY CUNT. YES, OH YES PETER, FUCK ME, FUCK ME HARD, OH GOD PETER I NEED YOU TO FUCK THE SHIT OUT OF ME, I REALLY NEED IT!" I did as she said, I put all my remaining energy into fucking her and gave it all I had. She did not last very long, it was probably only three minutes before her body grew very stiff as she climaxed, I continued driving my cock as deep and hard into her cunt as I could, I needed to cum. I could feel my balls starting to boil and so I kept up the rapid hard fucking until I shot what little spunk I had left into the depth of her cunt. I totally collapsed on top of her; I was absolutely spent in many ways. We both remained in that position for some time, not moving a muscle.

Gloria was the first to speak, "Mom! That was fucking AWESOME, absolutely AWESOME. I hope someday I can

experience Peter pounding his big beautiful cock into my pussy like that. That was so hot, so fucking hot. WOW! I so want to be able to be fucked like that." I felt the same way and when I raised my head to look at Victoria, she was looking right back at me and immediately pulled my face into hers and planted one of the most passionate kisses on my mouth. She did not let up for what seemed like the longest time as our tongues dueled it out with our mouths wide open. I was starting to feel a little uncomfortable with Gloria right there watching us passionately kiss, but Victoria didn't seem to care. She finally released my face and said, "Fuck Peter, that may have been one of the best fucks of my whole life, I came so hard and it felt the best ever. Oh my god you make me so fucking hot with that big pecker of yours, so fucking hot and horny."

I didn't know what to say as I just blushed while thinking, I needed to get home where I know that my mother will be waiting for me and probable be hot to trout. I slowly raised my pelvis up disengaging my now semi-hard cock from Victoria's cunt. Looking down my torso I could see my dick was very shinny and was dangling only a few inches above Victoria's pussy mound. See also looked down and said, "It's my turn to clean you up, scoot up here to where I can reach

you with my mouth." I did as she said and watched and felt her lick my cock and then suck it into her nice warm mouth. She immediately began using her tongue to play with my dick head which I love. She pulled her head back and said, "Oh my god, you are so tasty." She looked at Gloria who was lying on her back right beside her mother watching every move she made and said, "I'll share your boyfriend with you Gloria." Gloria moved her head in my direction as Victoria pulled my cock toward Gloria's face and then I felt another warm mouth surrounding my dick. Gloria sucked on my dick for just a few seconds and then let her mother have my cock again. Victoria had her mouth wide open to receive my cock and then closed her lips tight around my shaft; she then reached around my buttocks with both hands and pulled my entire semi-hard cock deep into her mouth. She was deep throating me without gagging right there next to Gloria. She then pulled her mouth free and said to me, "I want you to fuck my mouth, I want you to use my mouth like you do my pussy, think you can do that?"

"Not tonight, I am totally spent but I will the next time."

"That's fair, I'm also a bit spent but don't want to miss an opportunity of being fucked by you in any of my holes."

I rolled off of her and lay there on the bed in total disbelief of what had just happened along with what has transpired in the last 24 hours. I started yesterday hoping but not expecting to see and maybe feel Gloria's tits and ended up not only feeling her tits, but sucking on her tits, eating her cunt, fucking her cunt and licking her ass, plus, fucking her mother about three times or more and had the opportunity to fuck her mother's mouth like it was her pussy. I collected my thoughts then stood up next to the bed where Victoria and Gloria remained sprawled out totally naked and began searching for my clothes. After I found them I headed for the bathroom glancing back at the girls on the bed. Gloria looked like she had fallen asleep but Victoria had raised her head and blew me a kiss. I blew one back at her and popped into the bathroom.

When I came out Victoria was up but still naked and said she would walk me to the door, Gloria was definitely asleep. Victoria grabbed my hand as we walked to the front door and before I opened it, she hugged me with her arms around my neck. She then kissed me and it was a loving passionate kiss that lasted quite a long time, lots of tongue with open mouth. As we were kissing she was grinding her

pelvis into mine and actually took a hold of my arms and put them down onto her buttocks. I squeezed her ass cheeks and pulled her real tight into me. She finally broke the kiss and said, "Peter, this has been a fantastic afternoon for me, I love everything you did to me and hope we get to do it again. I am so glad you have come into our lives, regardless of what happens with you and Gloria, I want to remain friends with you, actually, I want you to think of me as your fuck buddy. My pussy is available to you whenever you desire it! I think you are the sweetest and nicest young man I have ever met plus you are probably the best pussy eater and fucker on the planet. And I want this to continue."

I was speechless and so grabbed her and kissed her saying, "Yes, I agree. Last night and today was fantastic and I can't thank Gloria enough for offering your pussy for me to fuck, you are the best, I loved the feeling I get when my cock slides deep inside your cunt, inside your warm and wet cunt and how you react to me fucking you. I just totally love fucking you. You turn me on so much like right now with you standing here right next to me, totally naked. I love touching you and feeling your beautiful big tits, you have the most beautiful tits and the hottest pussy I have ever encountered." She pushed me away taking my hands and

placing them both on her tits saying, "You really like these don't ya, my melons, my rack, my boobs, my tits, my fucking big tits?"

"Oh yea, you have like I said, absolutely beautiful tits." She then took one of my hands and moved it down her belly and into her crotch, I squeezed her pussy and slipped a finger up inside her. She said, "You also like my pussy, my cunt, my snatch, my twat, my main FUCK HOLE?"

"Oh ya, you have a very delicious cunt that I absolutely love to fuck."

She responded, "I know that you also like to eat my pussy, right."

"Oh fuck yes! I love eating your pussy, your cunt, your snatch, your twat, your main fuck hole."

"Why do you like my pussy so much?"

"First of all your pussy is so tasty, so delicious and smells so wonderful. I also love that it is so neatly shaved or waxed, all one sees is your beautiful protruding pussy lips, they look like a piece of art."

"A piece of art! Never ever has my pussy been described as a piece of art, it has been associated with a piece of ass." She giggled as she stepped back and bent over to look down at her cunt putting a finger along each side of her pussy lips and squeezed them together. See said, "Yea, it is kind of cool looking. Would you like a photo of my pussy to remind you of what is available for you to fuck? And maybe also be a reminder of how much I love fucking you Peter! In fact I would like for you to fuck me again right now!" She put her arms around me and gave me another passionate kiss.

"I would also like to fuck you again too, but I know I can't get it up again. But I would like to get some photos of your cunt, the cunt that I so love to eat and fuck. I have my phone right here, can I take a photo of your pussy now?"

"Sure, I'd love for you to have a photo of my cunt, let's go over to where the light is better." We walked into the living

room and she sat down on the couch facing the lamp. She then spread her legs real wide and said, "Okay, I'm ready. Take a shot of my cunt when you are ready." Wow she looked so fucking hot. I was starting to get yet another hard on just looking at her naked body. As I started to raise my phone up to photograph her pussy, she said, "Wait, I have a better idea. Follow me." She headed down the hall with me right behind her totally enjoying the view of her fine ass. I reached forward as she was walking ahead of me and slipped my hand in her ass crack, she stopped and I pushed my hand deeper in her crack with my middle finger finding her asshole. She just turned her head a little looking at me over her shoulder with a smile as I began to probe her butt. She just wiggled her ass which I took as a positive sign and so pushed my finger into her asshole to the first knuckle. She said, "I like you doing that, I like it a lot and I like it deeper." So I pushed my finger into her asshole as far as it would go and then kissed her. She broke the kiss and said, "I want you to know that no hole in me is off limit, my ass is as available to you as is my cunt and mouth. I love a good ass fucking most anytime." She then continued walking and my finger slipped from her ass. She reached a door that led to the basement, she flipped on a light and we headed down the stairs and when we reached the bottom, she turned

facing me and said, "When we first met, do you remember Gloria telling you that I had a photo business?"

"Ummm, yea I kind of remember that. I also remember Gloria gave me a tour of your house, she said no need to go downstairs because it was just your stuff."

"Okay, I want to show you what I have here and to let you know that my photo business is making porno videos, and this is my studio." She opened the door and there before my eyes was mock up of a bedroom, a living room and a kitchen. She quickly showed me around and flipped on some more lights, then lay on the corner of the bed spreading her legs. "This spot was set up with special lighting for close up photos of tits, pussies, asses and cocks. What do you think?"

"Wow, this is real nice. Do you make a lot of videos?"

"Two or three a week, sometimes more. I have a camera man, three or four ladies and a list of a dozen guys that come here to make porn videos."

"Are you in the videos?"

"Yea, most of them. One of the reasons I enlarged my tits is for making porn videos, I have made lots more money after getting these big tits. The other reason for having these big tits is I really love the attention I get, it's exciting and fun and I personally love them, I love feeling my own tits. And I like to show them off, I have never met a man who didn't like them and also a few women. I know you like them, right?"

"Oh shit, I absolutely love them."

Victoria then said, "I would really like to make a video of you and I fucking, we could hide your identity with a mustache, a wig or whatever, no one would never know it was you. With that big dick of yours, my big tits and your fucking technique, we can both make some good money. People would love seeing you sink that monster of a cock into my hot pussy and I feel we could conjure up some really hot scenes that would capture the imagination of porn fans everywhere."

"Ah, that sounds interesting, will have to think about that."

"Sure, I know. I'm ready now, why don't you take some photos my pussy right here." She stretched out with her legs really spread and so I focused my camera on her crotch getting a couple of really good close up shots. She said, "Take as many as you want and let your buddies see them but just don't tell them whose pussy it is, Okay?"." I nodded in agreement and took about a dozen shots of Victoria's cunt. She then said, "Want a photo with something in my cunt?"

"Yea, what do you have in mind?"

"How about I put my fingers in my cunt?"

"You do what you want men to see when they look at your photos and I'll just take the shots." She agreed as she first put a finger on each side of her pussy lips compressing them so they even protruded more. Click, click, click, click. She then put her hand palm down on her abdomen with

her middle finger just barely in her cunt. Click, click. She then took a hold of her pussy lips and pulled them apart exposing the inside of her cunt. Click, click, click. She said, "Okay one more pose." She leaned back spreading and pulling her legs up toward her shoulders thus rolling her ass up off the bed. Now her asshole would also be in the picture. Click, click, click. "One more shot." She worked her hand under her butt and was able to get a finger in her asshole. Click, click, click, click, click. "That should be enough to keep you and a lot of your friends hard."

I wanted to also get a photo of her tits and said, "Could I make a request?"

"Sure, what part of my body do you want to photograph, sweetie?"

"First can I get a few shots of your great tits and then a shot of you standing but bent over in a way where I can get your ass, pussy and tits all in one shot?"

She sat up sticking her tits out and said, "Shoot away, take all you want, love having my tits photographed." Being an

experienced porn model, she took many poses giving me great shots of her magnificent tits, a couple of shots with her tits hanging way down. Wow they look extra large when she did that. She then said, "Ready for the final shots of my tits, cunt and ass? God I love doing this with you. I've posed for hundreds and hundreds of nude photos, but have never been so excited doing it as I am right now. Fuck you have me so turned on, I love feeling like this."

I didn't know what to say except, "Yup, I'm ready for your final shots." She stood up with her back to me, bent way over while spreading her legs. There before me was Victoria's hot looking ass and sexy pussy along with her big hanging tits. "Yea like that."

"Go for it sweetie, take as many shots as you want. I like doing this for you. I like exposing myself to you and letting you see every part of me. I'll pose any way you want me to." She at first kept her face out of view and moved her hands to her buttocks and spread her ass cheeks giving me even a great view of her ass and pussy. After a few shots she lowered her head letting her face be visible, I took a couple dozen or more shots of her in this position.

She stood up and asked to see the pictures. I showed them to her and she said, "Uhhh I like those, yea, some really great shots of my pussy and tits, you did good Peter, I especially really like the last ones you took. Would you send them to me, I can use them in my portfolio." She then walked me back upstairs and to the front door and kissed me, but before opening the door she took my hand and rubbed it across her snatch saying, "Remember this is yours to play with sweetie whenever you want. I really love the feeling you give me when you slide your big cock into my cunt and fuck me. I love the sensation I get when my cunt is full of your cock and then feel you pumping me full of your teenage sperm Peter! If you have time, I would love to feel you inside me just once more before you go home, is that possible? I find that I have become addicted to your big cock. I will probably go to bed tonight with the biggest dildo I have stuffed up my cunt thinking about you." She just looked at me with a pleading expression on her face. I think maybe I'm falling in love with this woman and can't seem to resist her. I stood there for a few seconds trying to decide when she turned around and bent over with her bare ass in the air and her hands on her ass checks spreading them really wide. She looked over her shoulder and said, "I'm ready if you are."

I couldn't resist her, I immediately unzipped my pants and could not believe that I was actually getting yet another hard on; I took a hold of my stiffening cock, got behind her and guided it into her ass crack. I slid my cock back and forth a few times across her cunt lips and asshole. She reached between her legs and held my cock against her asshole for an instance and said, "Yes, I definitely want you in my ass soon, but not today. I think to feel your big cock in my ass will be very exhilarating." She let go of my cock and I then pushed the head of my dick into her cunt and began fucking her. I took a hold of her hips and slammed my cock totally in her cunt; I felt the head of my cock up against her cervix as she immediately moaned in pleasure. I began to fuck her right there in the foray. She had a small orgasm but I was not able to cum, I was totally drained. As soon as she relaxed, I removed my cock from her pussy, zipped up, and kissed her. She grabbed my face and said, "Oh thank you Peter, you are so kind and accommodating, I just love you. That was so nice of you to give me a quick goodbye fuck." I left with my head spinning, this time it was about Gloria's mother.

When I got home my mom was in bed waiting for me as I presumed she would be. She was lying there with just a sheet over her naked body reading a magazine; she looked up when I walked in the room and said, "Hi sweetie, how was your afternoon and evening with the GIRLS?"

I snickered and said, "Better than I expected. I fucked Gloria twice and ate her pussy; I fucked her mother's cunt a three times and nearly fucked her mouth once plus she let me photograph her cunt, tits and ass."

"Oh my god, you must be drained! You shot four loads of cum in about 4 hours, what a stud! Anything left for me?"

"I don't know but I do know that I always recover fast when I'm with you."

"Okay why don't you come to bed and lets snuggle for awhile until you feel like you've recovered a bit and bring those photos of Gloria's mother's cunt with you, I would like to see them."

I went into the bathroom to clean and freshen up and when I came out, mom was stretched out on the bed looking so hot and sexy like she always does, I was about ready to jump her right then, but I knew my tank was still empty. I grabbed my phone and snuggled up against my mom, as she turned her back to me, I slide up behind her pushing my pelvis into her backside while reaching around to fondle her tits. She gave out a little moan and cooed when I kissed her on the neck and squeezed her nice big tits. I flipped on my phone and began to show my mother the photos I'd taken not 30 minutes ago. There were about a dozen close-up photos of Victoria's pussy, my mom look at each one very intently saying, "She does have a nice pussy, very prominent pussy lips, not much different than mine."

I responded, "Yea they are similar but I like yours better."

"What's different about mine that makes you like them better?"

"Here, let my find photos of your pussy." I took my phone and searched through the folder that had photos I'd taken of mom's tits, ass and pussy. Once I found the ones of just

her cunt, I showed mom a comparison of hers and Victoria's cunt. "See your cunt lips aren't so big and sloppy looking, yours are more elegant and tight."

"Well if you say so."

"Look mom, you have nice smooth skin around your cunt hole with your pussy lips protruding in an elegant fashion. Like I said, your pussy lips are very artistic." She scrolled through the rest of the photos of Victoria's pussy and then said, "Oh my god, you took these?"

I glanced at what she was looking at and it was the last pictures of I took of Gloria's mother where she was bent over showing her ass, pussy and hanging tits. "Her tits are huge! I see what you mean, they look fantastic. Didn't you take a shot of me in a pose like this?"

"I don't think it was the same. Why don't you pose like this now and I'll take a picture of you and we'll compare them."

"Okay, where do you want me to be?"

"Right over here where the lighting will be best for showing off your ass and pussy." I had my mother move to the spot I suggested and had her bend over. She posed just like Victoria had and I told her to hold it, but before I took the shot I said, "I think your lips need to be moist." I then stepped toward her, bent down and licked her crack a couple times.

"Oh you devil you! You just wanted to lick my ass again. You are really a bad boy." She smiled as she looked at me between her legs; I then stepped back to take a photo of her ass, pussy and hanging tits. She said, "Are you sure my lips are wet enough?" I smiled and repeated my licking of her cunt and ass several times including sucking her cunt lips into my mouth before finally taking the photo.

When she stood up and turned around she said, "Peter, you know that you are hard again. Is it due to looking at all the photos or licking my ass and cunt? Why don't we get up on the bed and you do me doggy style." I wanted to please my mom so I agreed not knowing if I could cum again, but I wanted to make sure she came. I fucked her like I always do

to make sure she had a climax, which she did. I fell asleep immediately afterward.

I woke up the next morning realizing it was Monday and that I needed to go to school. We were both evidently very tired and got up late, just time to grab a bite before heading out. I couldn't wait to see Gloria once I got to school; I saw her right after class and as I walked her to her next class, she said with a twinkle in her eye, "Why don't we get together on Wednesday right after school for a little practice". I just smiled and agreed, it was good to have a break following the torrid weekend we had just experienced. She also told me that her mother said to say "Hi" and hoped I had recovered.

I was looking forward to a quiet evening with just my mother and myself, the last 48 hours had been amazing and I needed a rest.

Chapter 7

When I got home from school, I did my usual homework plus some chores my mother always gives me. When she got home, I greeted her with a soft kiss and a big hug. She said that she had a long day and was tired so there was to be no early hanky panky. She cooked us a nice meal and we chatted about nothing.

After dinner, we cleared the table and washed the dishes doing some light grab-ass'en and then went into the living room to watch some TV. My mom suggested that we just cuddle until bedtime; I love holding my mother's naked body against my naked body, the sensations I get are fantastic. I love times like this because I know that it usually turns into hot sex. I sat down on the couch and mom cuddled up next to me with her shoulder in my chest. I placed my left arm around her neck letting my hand initially just rest on one of her bare tits. After awhile I began to gently massage first one tit then the other tit while she slowly rubbed her hand up and down my thigh as we watched TV. As I began fondling her tits, she whispered,

"Oh Peter, I love having my tits played with like you are doing, thank you, thank you."

She would occasionally move her hand up to my semi-hard cock, stroke it until she felt my dick begin to stiffen and then she would return her hand to my thigh, letting me cool down.

I eventually reached over with my right hand and rubbed her thighs triggering her to willingly open her legs a little giving me easier access to her pussy. The moment she spread her legs she also turned her head and kissed my cheek. When I moved my hand up against her pussy lips, she let out a little moan indicating to me she was warming up to some sexual activity. So I immediately gently slid a couple of my fingers into her pussy, she responded by placing her hand on top of mine to guide me to where she wanted to be touched; it was her clit. I occasionally would also stick a finger deep into her cunt. She seemed content with me doing that until the show we were watching ended. She then stood up and taking my hand, lead me into what is now our bedroom, laid down on the bed spreading her legs saying, "I'm ready baby, get up here and mount me for our nightly fuck! Get yourself on top of me so you can sink

that big beautiful hard cock of yours that I have been waiting all day for, deep into your mother's hot cunt. Yes baby I want my son's cock in my CUNT. I need to feel your sperm being ejaculated into my vagina for a night cap." And fuck we did, again we did not last long and when I indicated I was ready to shoot my load, she wrapped her legs around me and pulled me very tight against her body saying, "Yes Peter, load me up with your delicious spunk, your tasty gooey cum, your teenage semen. I want to feel your juices deep inside me." After I unloaded in her cunt, I asked if she had climaxed and she said no, she actually hadn't.

That meant that it was my turn to just pleasure her until she climaxed, so I continued fucking her until I felt her body begin to stiffen and knew she was close. While I was fucking her, I reached down with one hand to rub her ass cheeks and was able to push my middle finger along her ass crack. I ran my finger up and down her crack a number of times eventually stopping with it directly over her asshole. I gently pressed my finger against her asshole waiting for a response which I got when she pressed her ass down against my hand. I knew she wanted penetration so I pressed my finger hard into her asshole and she responded, "Oh Peter you always seem to know what I want and need. Yes Peter,

yes, stick your finger up your mother's asshole, it feels so good when you do that when your cock is also in my cunt. I love having you play with me like this! I like how you take the initiative knowing how much I like for you to freely play with all my intimate parts. Ohhhh fuck I like what you are doing to me. Yes baby, I want you to think of my asshole in the same manner as you think of my cunt and tits, that they are all for your enjoyment, almost anytime and anyplace. Do what you like to and with me. Oh Peter, Peter you are the greatest, yes baby treat me like a whore, like a slut that I am. Oh fuck I like this!" I pushed my finger up her ass as far as I could while I continued fucking her. I suddenly felt her body go totally stiff as she climaxed from having one of her most intense orgasms and I was also able to have a small orgasm.

When we cooled down, my mom said, "Oh baby, I seem to be getting my second wind and you have me so horny. How about I go freshen up including a little douche and then you eat my pussy until I cum again?"

"I would love to mom, as long as you also suck my cock."

"Deal." She got up and went into the bathroom and came out looking radiant. She flopped down on the bed spreading her legs and said, "Come on baby, my pussy is ready to be devoured with that mouth and tongue of yours. Eat me baby, eat your mother's cunt till she cums." I dove in and began sucking and licking her cunt, she smelt so good, I had my mouth all over her. While licking her cunt, I again slipped a finger in her ass upon which she responded, "Yes baby, my ass is clean so eat my ass, tongue fuck me." So after many minutes of using my tongue on her clit and my finger up her ass, she put her hand on the back of my head and was forcing my face even deeper into her crotch while she began humping my face. Simultaneously she let out a loud squeal as she was climaxing and yelling, "OH YES PETER YOU NASTY NASTY BOY, EAT ME, YES EAT YOUR MOTHER'S CUNT AND ASS, OH FUCK YES, ... YES ... YES ..., AHHHHH YES FINGER FUCK YOUR SLUTTY MOTHER'S ASSHOLE, YES DEEPER PETER, GET YOUR FINGER WAY UP MY ASS, WAY WAY UP MY ASS, OHHHHHH GOD I LOVE THIS, I LOVE TO FEEL AND WATCH YOU EAT ME PETER, OH FUCK, YES TONGUE FUCK MY CUNT, YES, OH YESSSSSS. LICK MY ASSHOLE, DON'T STOP, DON'T STOP PETER, DON'T STOOOOOOP! I WANT TO CUM FOR YOU, I WANT YOU TO SUCK UP ALL MY CUM OUT OF MY CUNT AND

THEN EAT MY ASS." She had another mind blowing orgasm that left her motionless for quite awhile. Once she recovered, she crawled up next to me, gave me a big hug and said, "Nobody has ever eaten me like you do baby, nobody. Not your dad, not your grandmother, not your grandfather, or old boyfriends or girlfriends or all the strangers I've encountered, not anyone else. You are the best cunt eater I have ever had."

"Thanks mom, I like to make you happy. You really have a hot cunt you know. Did all those people you just mentioned eat your cunt?"

"Yes baby, almost everyone I have had sex with has eaten my cunt."

"Even your father, my grandfather?"

"Yes baby, your grandfather was one of the first men to have fucked me. He began fucking me as soon as I turned 18 and has been fucking me ever since right up to a few months before he died."

"When and what was it like the first time you fucked your father?"

"It was a long time ago and is a long story but I remember it like it was yesterday. My father first fucked me about two days after I turned 18. One evening my mother said that she and some of her girlfriends were going out for the evening. My father and I had always been close and so when he came up to my room after my mom had left, to talk to me was not unusual. We chit chatted a bit then he asked me how my love life was. I told him okay. He said that if I wanted more boys to pay attention to me, that I needed to dress a little differently. He explained that I should unbutton my blouse a little to show some cleavage and to wear shorter skirts; that is what boys like. He then showed me by reaching over and unbuttoning my top two buttons. I squirmed a little and he asked what was wrong. I said it felt strange for him to be touching my breast. He then asked me if I liked the feeling of having my breast touched, which I did and told him so. He then reached over and deliberately squeezed both breasts and asked if I liked that. I said yes. He said he did too and then proceeded to continue fondling my breasts. He asked me if any of my dates had ever

touched my breasts. I said yes. He wanted to know if they had touched my bare breasts and I said yes. He asked if I liked having my bare breasts touched, I told him yes again. So he then unbuttoned my entire blouse, reached around my back and unhooked my bra and began fondling my bare tits. Mind you, I began growing tits when I was thirteen and wore a 34C bra. He looked straight at me and asked if I still liked him touching my tits. I again nodded yes. He asked me to describe what I was feeling. I told him it gave me goose bumps. He then began pinching my nipples and asked if I liked that. Again I nodded yes. He just continued fondling me by gently squeezing each tit and lightly pinching my nipples. I can remember it making me feel really horny when his hands were on my bare tits.

After awhile he asked if I was feeling anything different, I didn't quite know how to tell him my pussy was getting wet. I said it made me kind of itchy down there. He got a big smile on his face and very unceremoniously reached down between my legs, lifted my skirt and grabbed my pussy and asked, you mean down here? I nodded yes. He began rubbing up and down on my pussy making me really horny, at this point I wanted my dildo, I wanted something in my pussy. He then said, you are getting wet down here

and I nodded yes. Let me see how wet you are and had me lift up my skirt above my waist. We could both see a big wet spot on my panties. He then used a finger to pull my panties to one the side and touched my bare pussy. I moaned when his finger made contact with my pussy and then he asked if I was still a virgin. I told him no and he immediately shoved his middle finger into my pussy. It felt so good I closed my eyes and I guess I was doing a little bump and grind against his hand. He then located my clit and played with it while I just sat there in total bliss. He asked me again what I was feeling. I told him how good it felt and that it excited me. He asked if I wanted to feel something even better than his finger in my pussy and I said yes.

He then stood up taking my hand and led me into his bedroom and told me to take all my clothes off and get on the bed. I did as he told me and watched as he got undressed and was totally surprised at the size of his dick. He very quietly crawled up on the bed, positioned me on my back and told me to spread my legs and then he got on top of me. He asked if I was on the pill, I told him yes that mom had got them for me. He then told me to guide his cock into my pussy. I reached down grabbing his big dick and placed it at the mouth of my vagina. He asked if the guy who took

my virginity or any other guy that had fucked me had a dick this size and I told him no, not by a long shot. He lowered his pelvis and his big cock began to sink into my pussy, he was very methodical and slow getting himself inside me. He worked his cock up and down very gently getting more and more of his dick inside me. My pussy was on fire and I really wanted to cum, but he took his time and to my utter surprise I was able to get his entire cock inside my pussy and when he began to fuck me, I could feel his balls bounce off my butt. It didn't take me long to have an orgasm with a dick his size stuffed in my cunt. Shortly thereafter he started grunting and I could feel my pussy being flooded with his sperm, it was a wonderful feeling. Having my father fuck me had me hooked on being a big cock hound and loving to fuck. When we finished he said that this was our secret and that mom didn't have to know. I agreed.

The very next day when I came home from school, my dad was home. He greeted me as I walked through the living room with a great big hug and immediately pressed his pelvis into me, I could tell he already had a hard on. I then walked into the kitchen where my mom was to grab a snack; she said she had to go to the store and would be gone for about an hour. As soon as she left, my dad called me back

into the living room and said, why don't you take off your panties and bra and sit on my lap so we can get to know each other better. I went to my room, removed my pants and bra and went back into the living room and sat on my dad's lap. He first gave me a big kiss and then I felt his hand slide up my leg, I parted them giving him access to my pussy and he immediately slipped a finger right up into my pussy. He asked if I liked having his finger in my pussy and if enjoyed yesterday; I nodded yes. He then asked me to unbutton my blouse and I did, he leaned forward and took one of my tits in his mouth. So for the next 10 minutes or so, my dad fondled both my pussy and tits. He had me so aroused I was dripping. As I sat there he asked if I could feel his cock, I said yes. He asked if I like feeling his cock on my butt and if I liked it yesterday when he put his cock in my pussy. I said yes to both questions. He took his finger out of my pussy and began sliding his hand really deep down my crotch and asked me to spread my legs wider. I did not know for sure what he wanted but found out quickly when his finger touched my asshole. He asked if I liked him touching my asshole and I said I was not sure. He pulled his hand back and continued fingering my pussy. He had me on fire and so I grabbed his wrist and tried to shove his finger deeper inside me while also pushing my pelvis up to get more of him in me. He asked if I would like to have is

his cock inside me again, I emphatically agreed. He said there wasn't time but that he would get me off with his fingers. So he began playing with my clit while also licking and sucking my tits until I had a climax while sitting on his lap. When done, we discovered that my pussy had leaked juices onto the front of his pants and he said he had to go change before mom got home. I got up and headed for my room but he told me not to put my panties or bra back on. He dashed into his room to change.

When mom got back home, I was again sitting on dad's lap and he was now gently feeling me up again. As soon as she saw me on dad's lap, she said, "Oh fuck George, I figured you would eventually get into Genie's pants, but I didn't think it would be this soon."

He said, "Oh sweetie, I have not gotten into her pants." He then lifted my skirt exposing my bare pussy to my mom saying, "See, she doesn't have any on." Dad and I laughed but mom didn't think it was funny. She then said, "George, you know that it is incest if you fuck your daughter."

"But sweetie, she is 18 and is now a consenting adult." Dad looked straight at me saying, "Do you consent to have sex with me?"

I said yes. Dad continued holding up my skirt and said, "What do think sweetie, don't you think Genie should get her pussy waxed or shaven. I know you like to eat hairless pussies."

"George! I'm not going to be eating my daughter's pussy. Are you nuts?"

"But honey, I know how much you like to eat the ladies after I fuck them and I think I will be fucking this little pussy many many times. I think you should help her shave her pussy right now, so we can see how it looks and feels and check it all out."

"George, you don't even know if Genie wants her pussy shaved. And what do you mean to check it all out."

Dad looked at me and said, "Do ya?"

I smiled and said ya. "Okay then, let's do it. Honey, show Genie your pussy and see if she wants her's to be like yours."

"I'm not going to show Genie my pussy."

"Oh please mom, you have seen mine now."

"Come on honey, it's all within the family."

"Oh alright." My mom raised her skirt and to my surprise, she wasn't wearing any panties. Her pussy was totally bald except for a small patch of pubic hair just above her slit.

I said that was how I wanted mine. So my mom took my hand and pulled me off dad's lap and into the bathroom we went. We came out about a half hour later, dad was still sitting in his chair. He saw us coming and wanted us to stand in front of him, so we did and he said, "Now lift your skirts so I can compare your pussies". Mom and I raised our skirts while dad scrutinized our pussies. He said, "Vey nice, they look exactly alike. Now Beth, don't you think Genie's pussy

will be more enjoyable to eat with all that hair gone. Did you try it?"

"No George, I did not try to eat my daughter's pussy."

"Would you eat her pussy if I filled it with my cum?" Mom didn't answer so dad said, "Once you see how delicious her pussy will look when it oozes some of my sperm you so like to eat and swallow, you will change your mind Beth. Genie, come over here."

I looked at my dad as he was unzipping his pants and pulling out his big cock, he said, "Get naked Genie, and climb aboard."

I immediately shucked off my skirt and blouse and climbed up on my dad's lap sliding my pussy up and down on his hard shaft remembering how good it felt the previous night. My mother didn't move as she starred at dad and I fucking right there in the living room chair. After only three or four attempts, I had all of dad's cock inside me and we began to really fuck. It did not take us 10 minutes before we were both climaxing, I was moaning as dad grunted

while pulling me down tight on his lap, getting every last inch of his cock inside me. I looked over at mom and she was standing there with one hand in her blouse fondling one of her tits and the other hand was in her crotch fingering her own pussy. Her eyes were closed and suddenly she stepped forward to grab the arm of the chair to steady herself as she climaxed. Dad also saw her and said, get closer Beth and I'll help you. She moved up against the chair and dad reached down and replaced her hand in her pussy and began to finger fuck her paying special attention to her clit. Mom then grabbed the chair with both hands and stood there shaking as her climax washed through her body while dad was vigorously finger fucking her. Once her climax passed she stepped back and raised her skirt to look at her pussy, she was oozing some juices and she said, "That was a dozy George, haven't come like that in a long time without having a big cock to get me off."

When I climbed off dad's cock which was now semi-hard, his dick was completely coated with cum and there was cum dripping from my pussy. Dad said, "Okay Beth, desert is served." My mom leaned in and took dad's cock in her mouth sucking up all the excess cum. I had stepped back a bit to give mom some room, my dad motioned to me and

whispered to go lie on the couch on my back and to spread my legs, I did. After mom had licked and sucked dad three or four times, he reached down taking a hold of my mother's face and pointed it toward me. She looked back at dad and he just nodded at her. She stood up and walked over to me looking straight down at my cum oozing cunt, got on her knees and buried her face in my cunt. God it felt great, she must have dined on me for 15 minutes or so, she gave me two minor climaxes. When she was down we all went to clean up. There was no discussion at all during the rest of the evening, but when it was time to go to bed my dad said to me, "Genie, your mom and I are going to our room to fuck and I would like for you to watch and when we are done, I know your mom would love for you to eat her pussy, would you do that for her? And if I have any energy left, I'll fuck you while you are eating your mom."

I watched them fuck, I ate my mom and my dad fucked me again. That was the beginning and ever since then, I have slept with my parents and have had almost as much sex with my mom as with my dad, I've had hundreds of threesomes with them.

Then when I was 19 and 20, my dad and his brother, Uncle Bill, and his golf buddies that consisted of about 15 guys, would take me on their weekend golfing trips and take turns fucking me all weekend. This would occur only once or twice a year where I would be typically fucked 20 or 30 times in the two days. At one point they whored me out and I was kept in a motel room getting fucked for two solid days. I can remember times when there would be 7 or 8 guys lined up to fuck me. I loved it and made tons of money."

Peter broke in saying, "Oh my god mother, I can't imagine all that."

"Yes your grandfather was a very sexually driven man and had sex almost constantly. He fathered other than me, at least five kids that we know of, he knocked up two of his secretaries, one neighbor lady and two stewardesses. His favorite women were Asian and occasionally a black woman. He always had a bevy of them wanting him to fuck them. There was a private night club he belonged to that had after hour stripper shows. The club had a room in the back with a special stage. The stage was square at a height that was equal to the height of the arm of a typical chair; men could sit all around the stage in special chairs, three to

a side. There were twelve locations along the edge of the stage which had two short extensions that straddled a chair positioned at each location. When a man would sit in the chair, a girl could walk out on the short extensions and when she squatted, her pussy would be right in the man's face. So there would be twelve girls on the stage stripping at the same time and each would from time to time, step onto these little extensions putting their pussies in a guy's face. Touching was definitely allowed at this club so the guys would play with and eat the girl's cunts all during the show. Toward the end of each show, all girls would be totally nude and squatting on these extensions having their cunts eaten. Most guys would have their peckers out stroking them to show the girls how well endowed they were. A signal would be given and the girls would move over to the next station to let another guy eat her. Normally they would do this twelve times so each girl got to experience having her cunt eaten by every guy and every guy had eaten every girl. Before every show started, they would designate whether it was a girl's night or a boy's night for picking their fuck partner.

When a show ended, the gal would go to the guy that she had picked or to the guy that had picked her, he would

rotate his chair with his pecker in his hand and she would mount him right there and fuck him. It cost the guys $100 to sit in those chairs and there always was a waiting list. My dad was a regular and always had a chair when he went to the club. They had vibrator and dildo nights where each guy was given either one and when a gal would squat in his face, he would not only eat her but also slip a vibrator or dildo into her cunt or ass some times. The club also provided little plastic hollow tubes with long strings attached that could hold dollar bills. These were made to slip into a gal's vagina or ass and you would see gals walking around with a bunch of strings hanging out of their cunts and butts. These were used mainly to tip the bar maids but also to tip the strippers. Late in the evening, some gals would have thirty or forty or more strings hanging out of them, depending in how many plastic tubes a girl could fit into her cunt and ass.

When the stripping shows were over, general fucking began. All the bar maids along with the strippers and patrons would freely begin to fuck one another; it was just a wild orgy. Like I said earlier, Grandpa always had a line of girls wanting to be fucked by him. He would typically fuck 6 girls a night. He would only cum in his favorite and

usually it was an Asian or the occasional black women. And most the time he wanted to fuck them in their tight asses and he had a cock your size. So your grandfather is the basis of why you have such a big cock."

Peter finally said, "How do you know all these details, mom?"

"Your grandfather got me a job there, at first I was just a stripper and later I also became a bar maid and only stripped occasionally.

"How long did you work there?"

"About two years. These strip shows only occurred twice a week but one could be a bar maid all week. Everyone knew that the bar maids were always available after the bar closed and some were available for quickies during work time. When there were no strip shows, I would work maybe four hours and always ended up being fucked, sometimes twice or more, never missed a single night. During the strip show nights, I would typically get fucked at least four or five times. I loved the times I stripped. I'd see some big good

looking guy with his big boner in the audience and I would dance for him, giving him every possible view of my ass, tits and cunt and really gave him lots of pussy to eat hoping he wanted me and most the time it worked. Then I would go down on the floor and fuck the dude so everybody could get a close view of my cunt and ass. Usually after I was through with the guy and he'd pumped a good load up my cunt, I would have another guy at the next table waiting for me. I would stand up from the first guy with cum dripping out of my cunt and walk over to the next table to find a guy waiting for me and I would simply slide my wet cum soaked cunt right over his hard dick. It would go on like that until closing. I remember on the really crowded nights, I'd fuck about a dozen guys, it was awesome. I went home with hundreds of different men ending up many times getting fucked many more times before I got home in time to return to the club to do it all over again. Once I went home with a college jock, he took me to his dorm and I think I fucked every guy in the dorm, it was non-stop fucking all the next day."

"So you see why I feel that it s not a problem being to be called a CUNT, because that is what I really am. Yes Peter, I don't mind you calling me a cunt, in fact I like it, I want you

to think of me as YOUR CUNT, YOUR SLUT, and if you paid me for all the fucking we do, I could be YOUR WHORE, your cock loving WHORE, your cock sucking fucking CUNT. Yes Peter I'm your cunt, your mother is now YOUR CUNT. I will always be the woman that you can come to and know that I want you to fuck me over and over and over again and that I crave having you pump my cunt full of your sperm. I love feeling and seeing your cum ooze out of my pussy hole, it makes me just tingle. Now tell me, how does it really feel to call your mother a CUNT when you hear your buddies call some rather unattractive gal they see, a cunt."

"Well first of all, you are very attractive and I only think of you as a cunt when we are having sex."

"Okay thanks, I like how you think. It does make me excited for some reason when I hear you call me a cunt. I don't know why, but I love hearing you say CUNT when you talk about me." Suddenly I got real sleepy and apparently dozed off. The next thing I knew was my mom nuzzling up against me the next morning. When I looked down at her, she had a big smile as she was rubbing her tits and pussy against me. She looked up saying, "Oh Peter, I just get the warm fuzzies

thinking about our sex life. I hope my telling you about my family's history including my adventures was not an overload and you do not think badly of me and my parents. We were just all born with a very high sexual drive, which appears that you have too. Last night was just a rather quiet night for us, yet you were fantastic and gave me a great climax. That was just another of our great fucks. My body is still tingling from the climax you gave me last night. You were marvelous, just marvelous."

"Thanks mom, I'm so glad that I can make you happy. I love making you happy, sex is nothing but fun and with you, it is fantastic."

"I know baby, this is the most fun I think I have ever had. Sex with you is just the best and do not know what I will do when you decide to leave home."

"Oh mom you keep mentioning me leaving, I'm not going to move for a long time, so don't get your tail in a knot. I will be around for a long time getting some tail from you. By the way what time is it?"

It's early, I couldn't sleep, and that is why I was rubbing up against you. We have lots of time before we have to leave. How's your pecker this morning? Has it recuperated from our last night's fucking?" My mom immediately moved her hand down toward my crotch finding me rock hard like all mornings. "Uhhh baby! Yes you have recuperated all right, a nice morning woody. Just wait here, I'll be right back." Mom got up and went to the bathroom. Love to watch my mom walk when totally nude, her tits jiggle so nicely and her ass cheeks move just right, if I wasn't hard already, I would be just watching her walk. She was in the bathroom for quite awhile and when she appeared, she stopped and kind of posed by the doorway. God she is beautiful, she had combed her hair and maybe put on some makeup but was still naked.

"Well honey, what do you think of your mom parading around in the nude like I do? Still turns you on?"

"Oh god mom, you are so beautiful and sexy. Of course you turn me on! What a silly question."

"Just checking, I want to make sure I'm still attractive to you. Would you like to take some photos of your nude mom this morning?"

"Shit yes, I'll run and get my phone." I did and when I returned my mom was still standing near the doorway.

"How do you want me to pose?"

"Anyway you want to mom, just show me your best features."

"And what would that be?"

"Tits, legs, ass and pussy."

"Okay, take some shots of my tits while I'm standing."

"OK, just turn a little." Click, click, click. "A little more, yes." Click, click. "Now kind of lean over like you're picking something up. Yea, like that with your tits hanging down,

ohhh that is great." Click, click, click, click. "Now turn with your back toward me and stick out your ass. Ohhh yes that is wonderful. Spread your legs a little, uh that is even better." Click, click, click. "Now how about you spreading your legs and bending over and grabbing your ankles." She did that very quickly with her ass facing me. "Ohhh my goddd mom, that is super. I can get everything in one shot, your tight asshole, your hot cunt, your big tits and your beautiful legs. Oh fuck this is so cool." Click, click, click, click, click. I then moved up closer to my mom concentrating on her asshole and pussy. As she watched me through her legs she asked what I was doing. "I'm getting a close up of your asshole and pussy, they are so hot to look at."

She then said, "I'm so glad you like them, so let me help you sweetie." After saying that, she slid her hands up from her ankles to her butt and parted her cheeks giving me a great shot of her exposed asshole and cunt. "There baby, this should give you a wonderful photo of your mom's ass and cunt for you to remember and to look at whenever. I don't want you to forget my hot ass and cunt that you have fucked so many times and hopefully will fuck many more times." Click, click ...click.

When I finished taking photos of my mom's ass and pussy, I stood back and just admired my mom's backside as she remained leaning over with her ass cheeks spread. "Are you done honey?"

"Yea mom, I'm done for now."

"Honey what have you been doing with all the photos you've taken of your naked mom? You must by now have a trove of photos showing my ass, my tits and especially my pussy. What are you going to do with them?"

"I like to just browse through the many folders I have admiring my mother's finest features, I love seeing pictures of your naked body. I've put them on a flash drive that is password protected, so don't worry, they will never get in the wrong hands, no one will be able to see them."

"Are you sure?"

"Yes, I have used a very complicated password and besides, there is not a chance that anyone will ever get their hands on my flash drive.'

"Okay, I trust you. Just want to make sure."

I finally got up the nerve and asked my mom, "Say, would you consider having a video taken of us having sex? Of me fucking you?"

"Well, I have actually thought of that a number of times lately and think that would be real kinky. I would like it to be somewhat professional looking, not one of those typical poor quality jerky home videos you see a lot of on the internet. However, in order to make a video, there needs to be someone running the camera, and so how would we make sure that they did not know who we are or that we are mother and son?"

"I agree and I have a solution."

"And what is that?"

"Well, I was not going to tell you this until later, but on Sunday when I was at Gloria's house, her mom showed me their basement."

"So what does that have to do with porn videos?"

"Victoria has set up a photo studio in her basement and makes porno videos."

"WHAT! Your girlfriend's mother is into pornography?"

"Yup, and she said that she is in most of the videos they make. She told me that she has a camera man that does the videotaping and has maybe a dozen guys and gals that do the screwing. So we could possible get him to tape us fucking or doing whatever and I'm sure it would be a professional job."

"Holy shit, so Victoria, Gloria's mother, your girlfriend's mother, is a porn star. Fuck oh dear, I bet that is why she has such big tits."

"Yup, she told me that exactly, that she makes a lot more money once she enlarged her tits."

"Well, I still wouldn't want her camera man to know that we are mother and son."

"Maybe Victoria can run the video camera, I don't know. I'll check this all out if you are really willing and still want to make videos of us fucking."

"I have thought about this before and I'm concerned about our privacy, but I also think how kinky it would be to watch us on our own big screen TV having sex. I would like to see myself having an orgasm, or get a close up of your cock sliding in my cunt or asshole, or watch you eat my pussy."

"I agree, it would be exciting to watch us have sex. Do you want me to check with Victoria and see how we can do this?"

My mom had a funny look on her face as she paused in responding, she them changed her expression to a smirk

and said, "Yeah, let's do it. I want to see us fucking on our TV."

"Yea mom, I think that would be super hot." Oh my god that would be hot, I never thought for one moment that my mom would agree to videotaping us having sex, holy shit what an idea.

"This may sound strange, but I would also like to see a video of my cunt or ass after you have fucked me and there is cum running out of my hole. I would like to see your sperm oozing out of my cunt and running down my crack, don't they call that a cream pie? You know I would also like a video of you eating my pussy, I think that would be so hot, watching your lips and mouth touching and sucking on my cunt."

"Oh shit this talk is making me so horny, are you ready to fuck me?" She did not wait for my answer; she crawled up on the bed spreading her legs and motioned for me to mount her. I sat my phone down and was on top of her and I had my cock fully penetrating her cunt in about 10 seconds. She wrapped her arms around me as I began to

pound her pussy as she said, "Yes baby, fuck me, fuck your mother, you know what I like." I pounded her pussy really hard and within minutes I was giving my mother yet another load of my sperm. She was the first to speak. "I can feel that my pussy is just plumb full of your tasty cum. I bet those little tadpoles of yours are just swimming around looking for some eggs. Part of me wants them to find some and part of me doesn't. Oh baby, sex with you is just the greatest. God I wish I could eat my own pussy, I want to taste us so bad."

I responded, "Maybe we need to have a threesome with either Gloria or her mom and have you eat their pussy right after I've fucked them. I've seen both Gloria and her mom eat each other's pussy after I fucked one of them. They seem to really like to do it."

"Oh I imagine they do, I like that idea. Do you think you could get that to happen?

"Don't know mom, but I will definitely try. I would love it."

"Oh that sounds exciting; I hope they will be willing."

"Maybe some time if we have a threesome with Gloria, I would fuck her and then instead of you eating her, you could shove one of your tits in her crotch getting it all coated with our juices and then Gloria could lick your tit clean. Would you like to do that?"

"Sounds interesting. I think what I would like better is for us to have a threesome with her mother. I think I would love to eat her right after you've fucked her and then dip both my tits in her crotch and have her suck on one of my tits while you suck on the other one. How does that sound?

"I don't know about that, I'd rather watch Victoria lick both of your tits clean. Or I would fuck you and Victoria would stick both her big tits in your cunt and you could then dine on her cum coated huge tits, and when her tits are clean, she can clean out your cunt with her tongue and mouth. How about that scenario?"

"Ohhh yea, that sounds even better. Yes, much better, I'm getting wet just thinking about seeing and sucking on her big tits."

"Well the first thing I need to do is to let them know that you and I have daily sex and that you have taught me everything."

"Oh I hadn't thought about that. So you have kept us a secret."

"Of course mom, but I think Victoria suspects you have been my teacher. She has never said it bluntly but has hinted that it was probably my mom who has been tutoring me."

"How is that?"

"One time she was asking me about my previous girlfriends and when she discovered that I had never had a girlfriend before Gloria, she had a funny smile on her face and later said to me. "I have been curious about your mother and did some probing, and wow, she is hot isn't she?" She then winked at me but I did not respond."

"So you think she maybe knows that we are fuck buddies."

"Yea, but just guessing."

"What about Gloria? Has she said anything?"

"Nope, not a word."

"Well I think it's safe to tell them and hopefully we can get a threesome or foursome together. You would then have three sets of tits to play with and three cunts and asses to fuck, that should keep a young stud like you busy and fulfilled. Also if we are going to make videos, we would have to tell her we are fuck buddies."

"Right, I would love to try to keep three pussies full of cum. You know what would really be great? To find a couple more guys so we could have a little orgy, three hot women and three hung dudes. Now wouldn't you like an evening of being serviced by three well hung young studs? Getting every hole filled with cock, maybe all three holes at once. Would you like to be made what they call 'air tight'?"

"Oh god Peter, that would be fantastic! Having a cock in my ass, another one in my cunt while sucking on a third cock, oh fuck that would be super exciting."

"Well mom I'll start off by seeing if I can get a threesome going along with making videos. Who would you prefer first, Victoria or Gloria?"

"Victoria would be my first choice." She then rolled over to check the time. Oops baby, we need to get up and get going. She hopped out of bed and we showered separately, grabbed a quick bite and out the door we went. She dropped me off at school where I immediately began to search for Gloria.

Chapter 8

Next couple days went by really fast, with the normal school and homework and routine sex with my mom every evening. So Wednesday came along and I was looking forward to seeing Gloria again and do some more practicing.

I walked up to Gloria's house and rang the door bell; her mother Victoria answered the door saying, "Oh Hi Peter. I didn't expect to see you." I was surprised that it was her answering the door and not Gloria. She was wearing a very revealing blouse and a short tight skirt that really showed off her nice ass and legs; I could not initially take my eyes off her tits that were barely covered by her low cut shear blouse, but was able to respond, "Gloria said she would meet me here right after school."

Victoria had her cell phone in her hand and said, "Well I just did get a text from her saying she was not going to be home for awhile because she had a last minute task to do for some club. But come on in Peter, it's good to see you again." Just

then my phone dinged as I stepped into the house, I checked it to see that I had received a text from Gloria. I opened it and she had the same message she had given her mother further saying that she was sorry and would call me later. I held up the phone to her mother so she could see that we were now on the same page. Victoria said with a glint in her eye, "Well Peter that means that it is just you and I. Want something to drink while we pass the time away?"

I wasn't exactly sure if I should go home or stay and wait for Gloria, I thought maybe Victoria was on her way out for the evening. She gave me a big hug smashing her big tits into my chest and said, "Just sit here and I'll get us some refreshments." I sat down on the couch while she hustled into the kitchen wiggling her nice ass all the way and brought back a couple cans of coke. She stood right in front of me and bent way over handing me a coke. I thought her tits were going to fall right out of her blouse as she remained bent over. She looked me straight in the eye while bent over and said, "Like um?"

My eyes had been focused on her tits and when I glanced up, she had a big smile on her face saying, "I know how

much you like my tits from last weekend plus all the times you glance at them. When I took off my blouse and bra for the first time the other night, I saw your cock twitch, so I know you really like them."

"Oh yea, I like them alright, they are magnificent."

She then sat down next to me and said, "Good to know. They cost me a lot of dough to get them like this and it is exciting to have a young man like you appreciate them. We did not have a lot of time being together last weekend to get to know what each other's sexual likes and dislikes are. So it's great that we have this opportunity to spend some time together. I would like to know what things really turn you on Peter and what things you like to do to women when you make love to them or when you just fuck them. As a start, what parts of me do you like to touch the most? Is it my tits, legs, pussy or ass?"

Wow is she direct or what? I said, "Yes." We both laughed as she pulled down the front of her blouse letting her tits fall totally free saying, "I know how much you like these tits of mine, so feel free to play with my boobs Peter, I like how

you fondled them last weekend." I reached over with one hand and began fondling one of her tits, gently squeezing it and flicking her nipple making it become erect. She kind of moaned as she placed a hand on my leg while she watched me play with one of her exposed tits. She placed her other hand on the back of my head applying a slight amount of pressure. I immediately got the hint and bent over and began sucking one of her erect nipples. She then slid her other hand up my thigh and grabbed my hard cock through my pants.

When I raised my head, she said, "I want to show you how much I like you Peter and I hope you don't mind me being so direct." She leaned into me taking my head in her hands and planted a big kiss on my lips. She then slid her tongue between my lips and into my mouth while totally opening her mouth as we passionately kissed. Wow, she was really passionately kissing me, both our mouths were wide open and our tongues were like in a dueling match, it was hot. With her body pressed against me, she lifted her leg over my lap pressing her bare tits into my chest and her crotch into my hip as she continued kissing me with a fully open mouth and lots of tongue. It was very arousing and my dick was as hard as a rock. Our kissing seemed to last a long time

and I was really enjoying it. Finally she settled back and just looked at me with a big smile saying, "That was awesome Peter, you are a great kisser, and you have nice big gentle hands that feel so good on my tits. You also have a wonderful big cock that I experienced the other night, and that was a fantastic fuck we had, especially being we don't know each other very well. Peter you are probably one of the smoothest and accomplished young man I have ever fucked. You must have had a great teacher. You are awesome!"

I blushed at all the complementally things she was saying and responded by telling her,

"Well I think you are awesome too. First you are a very beautiful and sexy women with fantastic tits, a great ass and beautiful legs plus you have a great attitude toward sex and I really, really enjoyed fucking you the other night. Also I could hardly believe it when you told Gloria that it was okay for us to practice having sex. That is just beyond words."

"Well I want Gloria to learn to totally enjoy sex, to experience how wonderful it can be and you are the perfect

one for her to experience it with. You have the best equipment and your technique seems to be right on with the little I experienced with you the other night. I could tell that sex was something you really like and are good at it. I do have one question for you."

"What is that?"

"Do you eat older women's pussy? I know you ate Gloria's pussy, but would you eat my pussy?"

"Yes I would eat your pussy, and I know that I would really enjoy doing it."

"Oh my goodness, you may be the perfect male partner. Would you like to eat my pussy right now?" As she said this, she turned away from me, lifted her skirt and spread her legs giving me a great view of her bare pussy. She was clean shaven which I knew from the other night with nice protruding pussy lips. I said, "You look delicious, absolutely delicious."

"Good, let's go to my room, get all naked and you can eat me to your heart's content and then I would like for you to fuck me, I want to experience you fucking me without Gloria being around." She immediately stood up grabbing my hand and off to her room we went. Once inside, she immediately began removing her remaining clothes and then sprawled out on the bed. I stripped down and crawled up on the bed between her out stretched legs and immediately began kissing and licking her cunt. I pulled her pussy lips apart and licked up and down the full length of her exposed cunt lips, I was amazed at what nice big pussy lips she had, they were great. I then slid my tongue between her lips to reach her clit using the routine my mother had taught me. I continued licking and sucking her pussy lips along with playing with her clit as she moaned and groaned. I finally took my hands and placed then under her knees and began to raise her legs while I looked her straight in the eye. She just grinned as I slowly raised her legs until I had her knees pressing against her tits which caused her ass to roll up exposing her entire crack. With her legs in this position and while maintaining eye contact, I slowly moved my mouth down so that I could lick her entire crack; she seemed to be holding her breath the entire time. When my tongue finally reached her little rose bud, I pressed the tip into the center of her pucker hole. She closed her eyes and

gasped as I played with her tight asshole. I didn't stay there very long and moved back up to her cunt and returned to playing with her clit some more. Her eyes remained closed but eventually she opened them and while looking me straight in the eye, mouthed the words "ass, more ass". I knew she wanted me to lick her ass some more so I again licked my way down her crack to her asshole and used my tongue to probe her. She closed her eyes and moaned over and over again. I kept this up for just a short time then returned to her cunt and opened my mouth wide to suck in her entire set of cunt lips. I pushed my tongue between her lips again to make contact with her clit making her twitch. I maintained this until she climaxed which did not take long. She literally screamed and squeezed her legs around my head as her climax washed over her body. I got a mouth full of juicy cum, she tasted really good as I sucked on her cunt lips getting every drop of her juices that oozed from her dripping cunt.

Once she relaxed and released my head, she looked down at me saying, "Oh my god Peter, your cunt eating technique is awesome, totally awesome! I don't remember ever having such a strong climax from oral sex before, you are fantastic.

Oh my god Peter, you may just be the perfect lover. Who taught you all this?"

I just shrugged my shoulders. "Whoever it was has done a wonderful job. I bet you are really hard right now?" I raised up to show Victoria my hard cock. She said, "Oh baby, get yourself up here on top of me and let's get that big wonderful cock of yours deep inside my horny pussy. I want you to fuck me hard and deep." I crawled up her body taking advantage of sucking and playing with her tits and when I was directly above her, she reached down taking a hold of my hard cock and guided me into her wet cunt. As soon as I felt the head of my dick slide between her pussy lips, I pushed myself deep inside her, getting about three quarters of my cock into her on my first thrust. She just moaned as I began to fuck her and after about five downward thrusts, I was totally inside her pussy and could feel the end of my cock pressing against her cervix. Victoria took my head between her hands and pulled my head down a bit and planted another great kiss on my lips. She released me saying, "Oh Peter, your big cock feels absolutely wonderful inside me, I love being fucked by you. Please promise me that regardless what happens between you and Gloria, you will still come by and fuck me. I love this, I love

how you fuck me, the combination of your big cock and your technique, you keep a woman constantly horny, and I mean absolutely fucking horny. Don't worry about hurting me, my pussy is use to being fucked hard with big cocks. Just fuck me as hard as you want to like the other night!" I was really turned on and so since she was willing, I was more than able and began to pound her cunt as hard as I could. I'm not sure if I ever fucked mom this hard and it felt good to just let it all out. She just continued to moan as I relentlessly fucked her, I loved seeing her big tits bounce like large bowls of jello as I pounded her pussy. She had raised her knees up to her chest and grabbed her ankles while pulling her legs really wide as I continued my assault on her cunt. She suddenly screamed, "FUCK ME HARDER, YES HARDER AND DEEPER, YES, OH YES FUCK ME PETER, FUCK ME, FUCK ME, FUCK ME, OH MAKE ME CUM, OH MY GOD YOU ARE MAKING ME WANT TO CUM SO FUCKING BAD!"

I was working up a real sweat as I raised my ass up about 6 or 7 inches each time and then thrust my cock back down deep into her cunt. She had her eyes closed but had a smile on her face as our fucking continued. I could feel my balls starting to boil and told Victoria that I was ready to cum.

"Yes, yes cum inside me, shoot your delicious load of sperm deep inside my pussy, fill me up Peter, just keep on fucking me, don't stop, PLEASE DON'T STOP!" Suddenly I was unloading what felt like the biggest load I had ever produced deep inside Victoria's cunt, she at the same time had let go of her ankles and was grabbing my shoulders digging her fingernails into me, actually drawing blood. I kept pounding her like she requested until she went limp and I stopped. I looked down on her and she was totally still, wasn't moving a muscle. I got scared for a few seconds not sure what to do, I thought maybe I had hurt her. Then she opened one eye and said, "Jesus christ, I think that was the hardest cum I have ever had, oh my god Peter, what have you done to me. I don't think I want anyone else to ever fuck me again. I don't want any other cock inside me but yours. My god that was phenomenal, absolutely phenomenal!"

I said, "I have never fucked anyone like that before, I liked it but was afraid that I might be hurting you."

"I don't usually want to be fucked like that but you had me so fucking turned on and horny, I just wanted to be brutally fucked. I knew I wanted you to fuck me like that but didn't want to do it when Gloria was around. Again it was awesome but I really prefer being fucked like you did me the other night, nice and deep but more gentle." I acknowledged what she said and then laid down next to her to catch my breath, I was covered in sweat. Victoria immediately cuddled up next to me and had me wrap my arms around her; we then both dozed off without saying another word.

I was wakened upon hearing someone yell, "Mom!" I looked up the same time Victoria did and she responded, "I'm in my bedroom sweetie." I started to scramble out of bed but Victoria grabbed me saying, "It's alright Peter, Gloria won't be mad at seeing us naked in bed. We have an understanding that you can practice with either one of us, OK?"

"Are you sure she won't get angry seeing us like this and when she didn't know I was going to be her?"

"I'm sure, so just relax." Just then the door opened and Gloria stuck her head in. "Hi mom! Oh and Hi Peter. So you came over even though I told you I would not be here."

"I got your text just after your mother answered the door, and so decided to just wait for you."

"Oh, so you call this just waiting for me. Ha!"

"I would have left but your mom invited me in to have something to drink."

"Yea, something to drink, a likely story. Looks like you had more than just something to drink. Did you and mom take your own clothes off or did you rip them off each other so you could get to my mother's tits and she could get to your cock?"

I started to sputter when Gloria continued, "I'm just teasing you Peter, my mother and I have agreed that after the other night when my mom took my place in our practice session,

that she can practice with you if you want to do that, and it looks like you wanted to."

"Yes Gloria, we both wanted to. Peter is a very special guy with an exceptional cock and I just wanted to try him out again to make sure I was not in La La land the other night. I can verify that he is for real and maybe the perfect guy for you. Okay, enough of all this. Are you kids hungry?" We both nodded yes. "Peter can you stay for dinner?"

"Yep, I'll just text my mom that I'm eating here." Victoria raised her eyebrows and winked at me and said, "Okay then, I will get up and prepare dinner, it will take about an hour. So Gloria you and Peter have lots of time to practice and Peter is all warmed up, right?"

I responded, "Yup" as Victoria threw the covers off of us revealing my semi-hard cock that she had been holding onto the whole time. "See baby, he is ready to go thanks to your mom."

As Victoria rolls off the bed, she turned and very quickly put her face in my crotch swallowing my dick. She kept it

in her mouth for just a few seconds and then stood up saying, "Oh Peter, we taste good!"

"Okay mom, when you come back here, I want you to do that again and tell me how Peter and I taste."

"That's a deal." Victoria grabbed her robe and out the door she went. In the meantime, Gloria was unbuttoning her blouse. I just laid there watching her undress, I was feeling the same way I felt when I watched my mother undress right in front of me. My dick immediately became erect especially when she removed her bra, wow what nice tits she has. She kicked her shoes off and removed her skirt. As she stood there in her blue bikini panties she hesitated with her thumbs in the waist band and said, "I have a surprise for you. I am glad that you here this afternoon so I would get a chance to show you my surprise."

She continued to just stand there and so I said, "Okay, I can't wait to see what it is! Show me!"

She grinned as she slowly began to slide her panties down, she said, "I shaved my pussy for you.'

"For me?"

"Yes, I saw how you looked at my mother's shaved pussy the other night and thought that I would shave mine too. Do you like it?" She was now totally naked, wow what a beautiful women, great shape, bigger than average tits, nice tight ass and great legs and now a shaved pussy.

"I love it. Wow you look so hot. Come closer so I can touch your pussy?"

She then came closer to the bed and I reached over and rubbed the palm of my hand across her pussy; oh it felt so nice and smooth. I continued rubbing her pussy as she leaned down to where we could kiss; it was a passionate kiss with lots of tongue. In the meantime I had slipped a finger inside her pussy and when she felt it, she broke the kiss saying, "Oh I like what you are doing but I want your cock in me, I want you to fuck me right now. I hope you didn't pump all your sperm into my mother's pussy. " I moved over to give her room on the bed and once she was on her back, I moved over on top of her and slowly sank my cock

into her wet pussy. She was holding on to me very tight as I began to thrust my cock into her very gradually, getting deeper on each down stroke. Finally I was all in and I could feel her buttocks relax, she wrapped her legs around me and said, "I'm ready for another great fuck from you, I love having you inside me. We fit together very well, now fuck me and shoot your load into my pussy so mamma can taste us." I began my normal routine of going fast and slow, deep and shallow and making sure the head of my dick rubbed her clit from time to time. Gloria quietly moaned and groaned as we fuck in this manner for probably 20 minutes. She had had a mild climax shortly after I penetrated her and now we were building for the big one. I asked if she was getting close and she said yes. So I increased my tempo and was now feeling my balls beginning to boil and then, bomb, I shot my load of sperm deep inside Gloria's pussy at the same time she screamed as we both climaxed simultaneously. It was awesome, just awesome, maybe the best we have ever had.

Gloria clung on to me almost as tight as her mother had, it was like a death grip. While holding me like this, we kissed and it was another fantastic passionate kiss, open mouth and lots of tongue. All this action kept me hard, I don't think

my cock relaxed a bit. When the kissing ended, I still remained above Gloria looking down at her beautiful face and tits. Without realizing it, my hips were starting to rock up and down while we stared at each other. Finally Gloria said, "Your cock is still hard and it feels like you want to fuck some more."

"Oh I didn't mean to be doing that, just subconscious I guess. My cock feels so good inside your pussy, I love how we are together."

"I do to. If you want to fuck me again, I'm okay with that, I like having you in me. I just didn't think you could reload so quick knowing that you shot a load of your sweet cum into my mother's pussy not too long ago."

"I did, but I think I still have a little left in my tank." She reached up and patted my face and said, "Okay, just fuck away." So I continued rocking my hips and then got into some longer thrusts until I was fucking Gloria again. She was moaning and groaning as I picked up speed.

I saw out of the corned of my eye Victoria slip into the room. I looked over about same time as Gloria did and when Victoria noticed that we were looking at her she said, "Still practicing?"

Gloria said, "This is our second practice mom, Peter is really horny tonight. It must have been from fucking you first. So thanks mom." They both laughed as Gloria and I continued fucking while Victoria looked on. She sat down on a chair next to the bed and opened her robe up. She exposed both her tits and pussy while she was fingering herself as we fucked. What a site, I am looking down on a beautiful women watching her tits sway as we fuck and not five feet away is her mother sitting essentially nude with her legs spread and her hand shoved in her crotch as she fingered herself with her beautiful tits totally exposed. I finally felt the familiar feelings and told Gloria I was about to cum. She just said do it, do it in me; I did as she said but I know it was not much of a load. I relaxed and rolled off of Gloria toward where her mother was sitting. My limp cock flopped down on my belly as I laid there. Victoria wasted no time, she leaned forward taking my cock in her hand and stuck it in her mouth. "Ummmmm, that tastes good."

Gloria looked over at her mom and said, "Better than you and Peter's combined cum?"

"Yea, I think it taste better and I would like more of it."

"Are you asking if you can eat my pussy?"

"Yes dear, I would love tasting more of you and Peter's cum, it is very delicious."

"Well mom, I guess with all the sex the three of us have been doing, having you eat me in front of Peter would not be too outlandish. Are you okay with that Peter?"

"Of course, you were doing that the other night."

"Oh yeah, I forgot."

"Oh and mom, I haven't told you but I shaved my pussy like yours."

"Oh sweetie let me see." Victoria looked over at Gloria who was now sprawled out next to me showing her mom her shaved cunt. "Oh yea, let me eat that fine looking pussy. " Victoria crawled over me to get to Gloria, I squeezed her tits as she made her way next to Gloria but she still had her hips laying on me. I reached under her and stuck a finger in her cunt and found it very wet. I said, "Victoria, did you cum while watching Gloria and I fuck?"

She looked over at me and said, "Yes I did, I had a very nice climax watching you two fuck, I always like watching people fuck, it's exciting. Would you like to eat my pussy again?"

"Oh yea, love to." So I started to scoot to get into position to eat Victoria's cunt when Gloria said, "Hey move over here so I can suck your cock while you eat my mother's pussy." Great idea so we got arranged where I was eating Victoria's cunt, she was eating Gloria's cunt and Gloria was sucking my cock. What could a guy ask for that would be any better than this?

After about ten minutes of sheer delight of eating Victoria's cunt again while having my cock sucked on by my girlfriend, Victoria suggested we all switch. She said, "I have not had the opportunity to suck on your wonderful big cock Peter, and I think Gloria would enjoy having you eat her pussy, your pussy eating technique has me totally aroused and I know Gloria would really enjoy that. Are you okay with Peter dining on your twat Gloria while you feasted on mine?"

Gloria looked up and slowly released my cock from her mouth saying, "Yea that is fine with me. How about letting Peter fuck you a few times first, to get some of his flavor into your pussy. I love tasting Peter's cum." I certainly didn't object and without saying a word, Victoria rolled over on her back and spread her legs. I mounted her and we immediately began to fuck. Gloria just sat there watching me slide my cock in and out of her mother's pussy, she did not say a word but she did spread her legs and began fingering herself. God she is hot, what great tits and now with her shaven pussy, was anxious to get my mouth on her cunt.

After about five minutes or so of fucking Victoria while watching Gloria masturbate, I could feel my balls getting ready to explode. I said, "I'm about to explode, so Victoria do you want my load in your cunt or in your mouth?"

Before she could say anything, Gloria piped up saying, "Oh mom, let him shoot his load in your pussy, that will make you taste so good, I would love sucking Peter's cum from your cunt."

"Oh baby, I know what you are saying but I would also love to take his load in my mouth, he is so tasty."

"Oh please mom, let me eat your pussy when it is full of Peter's cum, please, oh please!"

"Oh okay sweetie, but next time I get his load directly in my mouth. Okay Peter, you heard your girlfriend, so shoot your load in her mother's pussy, just fuck me until you cum, I'm ready." I was so close and so within seconds I was spewing what little cum I had left into Victoria's love channel, and as it turned out, I had a bigger load than what I thought I was capable of.

When I withdrew my dick from Victoria's cunt, my shaft was all shinny covered in cum and she immediately got into position and had my dick in her mouth without delay. Gloria scooted into position and there we were, Victoria sucking my cock, I was eating Gloria's pussy and she was eating her mother's pussy. After about five minutes of this action, Gloria pulled her head up and said, "Oh mom, this is the best oral sex I have ever had, your pussy with Peter's cum in it is so delicious and Peter, what you are doing to my pussy is driving me crazy, I know I'm going to climax real soon. Oh Peter your mouth and tongue feel so good on my pussy, I love it. Ahhhhhh yes Peter, eat me! I love how you are playing with my clit, oh my god I love this, don't stop Peter, I want another climax."

Although this was not the first time I had eaten Gloria's cunt, I was using my best technique and it wasn't long before Gloria climaxed as the sensations washed through her body. She had reached down and was pushing my face into her cunt why she climaxed, it was awesome. Victoria was obviously enjoying the action she was getting in her pussy as I could detect she was bumping and grinding her cunt into her daughter's face. She pulled her mouth from

my dick to say, "Oh yes Gloria, you are making me so horny, yes eat your mother's cunt, I like how you are sucking on my cunt lips, oh baby I want to cum too, ohhh yea I'm almost there, don't stop, don't stop, ohhhhhh fuck yes I'm cumming, ahhh." She then pulled my cock back into her mouth and continued sucking on me while filing her daughter's mouth with her own juices. I thought that sex could not get any better, but this was another first with these two ladies. My cock was still hard as a rock.

Shortly after Gloria and her mother reached their climaxes, they both relaxed and were like zombies. Victoria had released my cock and I stopped eating Gloria's cunt although I was still enjoying her tasty pussy. I waited for one of them to do or say something, it was Victoria. She sat up and looked over at her daughter and then me. I was sitting on the edge of the bed still supporting a nice hard-on. Victoria reached over and shook Gloria saying, "Are you all right baby?"

"I'm fine mom, just bushed for the moment."

"Wasn't that fantastic? Never in my wildest dreams would I have ever thought that I would be in a threesome with my daughter and her boyfriend, wow! And one of the best threesomes I have been in, you two are great sex partners for being so young. And look Gloria, Peter is still hard and looks like he wants to go again! Not sure my pussy could handle another fucking so soon, what about you Gloria, want to have another go at it with Peter?"

"Oh Peter, are you really wanting to fuck one of us again so soon?"

"I would if either one of you really wanted to. I'm just hard because you two are so sexy, I can't look at either one of you without getting hard. I think it's best that we take a break."

"You are right Peter and besides, I've fixed our dinner so we should go and eat it rather than eat each other." We all giggled as we pulled on some clothes, hit the bathrooms to freshen up and headed for the kitchen.

Victoria had prepared a delicious dinner that we all enjoyed very much, and when it was over, I told both Gloria and

Victoria that I needed to go home. Gloria whined not wanting me to go home so early. I said that I had been neglecting my mother and felt I should go home to be with her. They both said that they would walk me to the door. Gloria was the first to hug and kiss me good night saying she was glad I had waited for her to come home and really enjoyed our practice session. During our kiss she pressed her pelvis into me doing a little bump and grind as she whispered in my ear that she wished I had time for another fuck. When Gloria removed her arms from around my neck and backed away, Victoria immediately took her place passionately kissing me with her whole body firmly pressed against my body. She thanked me for coming over and giving her the opportunity to practice with me and then she whispered, "Tell your mom thanks for training me so well."

She backed away giving me a big wink. I just smiled as I headed out the door and make a bee line for home. It was early so I knew there would be lots of time for mom and me to fool around.

When I got home mom was lying on the couch watching TV, she had a light blanket covering her body. She yelled

"Hi Peter" just as I entered the room. "How was your afternoon with Gloria? Was Victoria there too?"

"Yes they were both there and I had a great time keeping two hot women satisfied."

"So you have been fucking two women."

"Yep! Gloria was late getting home from school so Victoria and I practiced awhile before Gloria got there. In fact we were in bed when Gloria got home. It's hard to believe that Gloria doesn't mind me fucking her mother so openly, I think she enjoys it because she almost always eats her mother after we've fucked and vice versa."

"So why are you home so early with all that available pussy?"

"So I can spend more time with you mom."

"Oh sweetie, you are getting so smooth."

"Well it's true mom, I love spending time with you."

She continued as she removed the blanket revealing that she was totally naked, "Why don't you take off your clothes and snuggle with me while we watch TV?" I did not hesitate, throwing my clothes on a chair and crawled up beside my naked mom and spooned her on the couch. We must have watched a couple hours of TV with our usual light touching, me squeezing her tits and playing with her nipples with an occasional rubbing of her pussy. She loved rubbing her ass up against my groin and reaching behind her and running her hand down my stomach until she reached my cock and would slowly stroke it until she felt it begin to twitch.

We changed positions a couple times and I ended up laying face down with my head on her lap nuzzling her crotch while she was rubbing my butt. Suddenly she asked, "Are you hard?" I knew that I was hard by how it felt with me laying on it, so I rotated my hips showing my mom my hard dick. When she saw how hard I was, she said, "Oh baby, please scoot up here and get between my legs and fuck me, I want to you t fuck me in the ass. Please baby, I'm all clean and it's been awhile since I have felt that big cock of yours sliding in and out of my asshole, I want to use my sphincter

muscle to squeeze your cock as you fuck me. And I want to feel your cock deep up in my ass when you blow your load. God I love our sex life." She had me so horny, I immediately obeyed her and crawled up between her wide open legs while also sucking and licking her tits as I got into position, god I love her tits. Without much effort, I had my hard cock buried in her ass with her legs wrapped around my buttocks. I wasn't fully recuperated from my earlier sex with Gloria and Victoria, but I gave her all I had and did shoot what felt like a good size load up her ass. God I love fucking my mother, I don't much care which hole. My mom had another mind blowing orgasm, she was literally screaming as waves of pleasure washed over her body. I pulled out of her with a pop and we collapsed on the floor.

I dozed off for a few moments and when I woke, I found myself still on the floor with a blanket over me. I got up and went directly to the bathroom to pee and clean up. I walked into the kitchen in my now normal nudeness to find my mother wearing her tiny apron cleaning the counter and putting the dishes away. God I love seeing her wearing that apron, her tight ass and great legs totally showing and with her tits and pussy barely covered. I walked up behind her and rubbed her buttocks a few times. She let out a soft moan

and leaned back against me, turning her head for a quick kiss. I pressed my middle finger in her crack lightly touching her asshole; she looked at me saying, "Did you enjoy fucking me in the ass as much as I enjoyed having your cock buried in my butt?"

I pressed on her asshole a little harder saying, "You mean this little tight hole I have my finger in?"

"Yes baby, your mother's tight asshole."

"Ohhhh yea, I loved it, just like I love fucking your cunt."

"You say the nicest things."

I then kissed her on the neck and moved my hand from her butt up her back and then around to one of her tits and played with one of her nipples, getting it nice and erect. I moved my other hand down and rubbed her snatch, she did a little bump and grind against my hand. She just remained standing next to the stove softly moaning as I played with her body. She gave me another quick kiss and said, "Baby,

why don't we finish this in the bedroom, I bet you're exhausted by now."

I headed toward her room and said, "Yeah I am, but always love playing with your sexy body plus I always seem to have some spunk left in my tank for you."

"Good, I agree. I do love how you fuck me, you got the greatest equipment and the greatest technique, you keep me in constant state of horniness. I especially like the fact that you seem to want to fuck me constantly, I have never felt so loved even with your father."

"Oh mother, I really do love you and cherish every moment I'm with you, and yes I really love fucking you."

"I love you too Peter, I would have never thought our relationship would turn into a sexual one, and especially one that is so fucking hot! I think we have one for the record books, if there was such a thing."

Once we got into bed and were cuddled up against each other, she said, "You know, I've been thinking that it's not fair that when we eat at the table with you sitting across from me, you get to see and watch my tits wiggle when I eat but I don't get to enjoy seeing your wonderful cock. I always enjoy seeing it bounce around knowing how great it feels in my hand and when it is inside me, I don't care whether it's in my mouth, my ass or my cunt."

"So what do you suggest, mom?"

"How about we sit on the same side of the table, then we can actually touch each other while we eat. I can reach over and stroke your big beautiful cock and you can squeeze and fondle my tits and nipples or you could slip a finger my pussy while we eat. How would that be?"

"Sounds good to me. Hey maybe in the mornings I can supply you with some fresh cream for your coffee."

She laughed and said, "Oh fuck yes, so it's a deal?"

"Yep, can't wait for tomorrow's breakfast."

We then began to make out in bed and before long I was on top of my mom fucking her as we normal do every night. We were passionately kissing while I was thrusting my cock in and out of her cunt. She was totally enjoying having her son's long hard cock deep inside her pussy anticipating the wonderful feeling she gets when she feels me shoot another load of sperm inside her cunt. It didn't take long before she was moaning and groaning in pure pleasure of once again receiving a load of her son's spunk deep inside her vagina. We fell asleep in each other's arms with my cock still engaged in her cunt.

The next two days were normal and flew by. I had another date with Gloria on Friday and was looking forward to it. My mom suggested that it would be okay with her if I were to spend the night with Gloria as long as she knew ahead of time. I told her if the opportunity occurred which I thought was a good chance this Friday, that I would let he know ASAP.

Chapter 9

Friday finally came and I headed out the door to Gloria's place right after dinner. Gloria greeted me with her usual big kiss and hug with lots of tongue and body contact before we headed to the car and on to the movie theatre. During the movie we were necking like crazy when she whispered in my ear, "Peter, would you spend the night with me, I would love to wake up in the morning lying next to you."

I agreed and when I had a chance, I text my mom telling her that I would not becoming home tonight. I felt I was abandoning my mom even though she had told me that should I ever want to spend the night with Gloria, it would be okay. It still made me feel bad and said I would make it up to her. It turned out that my mom was about to text me to urge me to stay the night with Gloria because of what was going on at my house,

So while I was at Gloria's house for the night, having my normal hot sex with both her and her sexy mother, my mom was enjoying a night with a young stud. About an

hour after I had left to pick up Gloria, Randy, the new black kid in school, dropped by my place pretending to be looking for me. As soon as my mom saw him, she went all goo goo and invited him in. The sequence of events went like this.

Genie's story .....

I was surprised to hear the doorbell ring and totally surprised to see Peter's friend Randy, whom I'd met briefly at the mall a few days ago, standing at my door with a huge grin on his face. He said, "Hi Mrs. Anderson. I was in the neighborhood and thought I'd drop by and see Peter."

God he is a good looking kid; tall, dark, muscular and well groomed. I smiled and said, "Well, Peter is not here Randy, but come on in anyway." He smiled and cautiously stepped past me as I held the door. Shit he smelt good too. I walked into the living room with him right behind me and I felt like he was eye balling my backside. I was wearing a short black skirt that accentuates my ass and legs, and when I wear it, I have always gotten a lot of looks like Randy was doing. I had him sit down on a chair and I sat across from

him on the couch letting my skirt slide up as I crossed my legs giving him a good view of my thighs. He was very polite and kept his eyes mostly on my face but occasionally I could see him glance at my exposed thighs. At one point I uncrossed and then re-crossed my legs, he did not take his eyes off my thighs the whole time. I wasn't sure whether or not he could tell that I was going commando. We chatted for awhile and he wanted to know how I was and then out of the blue, complemented me on how nice I looked. I was just buzzing on the inside knowing that not only was this young black stud in my home, but that he was admiring me.

I then asked if he wanted something to drink and he responded by wanting to know what I had. I told him to follow me into the kitchen and we'll find out. He followed me as close as one could and when I got to the refrigerator; I opened the door and stood back a little to let him see what I had. He took a small step forward and leaned into the refrigerator with his face now being only inches from my tits. He turned his head toward me staring right at my tits briefly as he reached in for a soda, I was so tempted to just lean forward a little and let my tit brush against his face, but I didn't. He stood up and stared down at me without losing eye contact, being so close to him, my knees felt weak and

my heart was pounding. We both just kind of froze in that position with what seemed like a long time but really was only a few seconds; I was completely mesmerized by this young kid. Then he suddenly bent down and kissed me very firmly on the lips. My immediate reaction was to place my hands on his chest to resist him, but I did not break off the kiss. His soft lips remained on mine while he reached around and pulled me closer into him. I continued holding him back with my hands on his chest, but I wasn't being real forceful. He then opened his lips and I could feel his tongue rubbing against my lips and my resistance melted. I opened my mouth letting his tongue penetrate my mouth while I moved my arms up around his neck and pulled him tight against me with my tits pressed into his chest. By this time I could feel his hard boner pressing against my belly. He then set down the soda and slid both hands down my back until he had both hands gripping my buttocks. He lifted me up high enough so his cock was now pressing against my pussy. I had no resistance and spread my legs slightly letting his hard boner penetrate the space between my legs. While holding me up in the air, he rotated us so my back was now against the cupboard and then he pressed against me really hard while our lips were still locked together.

I needed some air so I broke off the kiss but did not break eye contact. He just stared at me and began to gently bump and grind his pelvis against mine. I kept my arms around his neck and said, "Oh god Randy, I ....." He began kissing me again with our bodies in a tight embrace as we continued to dry hump each other. I don't know how long this went on but finally I broke the kiss and said, "Oh god this feels so good Randy, you absolutely totally surprised me. How did you know I would be receptive to your advances?"

"I didn't, I was just hoping you would be." He then began kissing me some more and I just ate it up, I pressed my tits and pussy into him as hard as I could, I instantly became very horny.

We stopped long enough for me to say, "You have got me so hot. I don't know what you had in mind, but I just want you to take me to my bedroom and fuck me. Oh god I want sex with you so bad." Randy didn't say a word but carried me into my room and when he let go of me, I walked over to my bed and began removing my clothes. He did the same and when we were naked, we crawled onto my bed and began fondling each other. He at first used both hands on

my tits and I stroked his big cock while at same time we resumed our passionate kissing. He then cautiously slid a hand down my belly and very gently began to play with my pussy. He rubbed his fingers around my pussy lips and then along my crack and finally slid a finger into my wet pussy. I loved what he was doing to me, his cock was getting damp with pre-cum and so I asked him if he was ready to slide his big black cock inside my white pussy. He just pushed me on my back, got on top as I grabbed his big black cock and guided it into my pussy; he immediately began to fuck me with long deep thrusts never showing the need to bang me.

We continued our passionately kissing while we were fucking; it was exciting to have this young black kid be so gentle and yet so aggressive with me, I loved it. I could feel his cock begin to get even larger and knew he was about to cum, I love the sensation I get when I feel a man cum in my pussy. I love having my cunt filled with a man's gooey cum, and especially this time when it will be filled with cum from a black guy. It has been a long time since I last experienced sex with a black man.

Randy stopped his thrusts and said, "Alright to cum in you?"

I responded by nodding and saying, "Thanks for asking."

I wasn't wrong, within seconds he began to grunt and push his big cock deep inside me as his cock spewed a big load of cum. That was the trigger and off I went with a fantastic orgasm. I laid back with my eyes closed, my body tensed and my legs wrapped around Randy's buttocks, god I love this feeling. We both began to relax at the same time and Randy laid on top of me for a short time before he raised his upper torso and looked me straight in the eye saying, "That was better than I expected! That was one of my best fucks ever."

"Have you fucked a lot of girls or women?"

"No, I do not have very much experience."

"Well, you did great for such a young guy. What made you think I would be willing to fuck you?"

"I didn't. In fact I was just hoping that you would not kick me out. But the look on your face the first time I met you and how you looked at me in the living room made me think that maybe you would be receptive to my advances. So I took a chance and wow, what a pay off. You are so beautiful and have such a fantastic body; I just could not resist you and what a joy it is to fuck you."

"Well I'm glad you could not resist, I really enjoyed having sex with you Randy. Have you ever had sex with an older woman before?"

"No, I have not. I've fucked a couple girls at my previous high school."

"Were either one of them white?"

"No, both were black."

"So you took a gamble to fuck an older white woman, that's amazing."

"I would not have tried except for the look of hunger in your eyes when we met. I'm very much attracted to you and somehow I just knew that you would be receptive to me."

"Well you sure know how to read me, yes the first time I saw you, I wanted to fuck you. You are a very handsome young man that, I have to admit, has mesmerized me. There is something about you that just fascinates me. When we first met in the mall, my pussy immediately got wet just looking at you."

"Well I assume your pussy is still wet because I just pumped a big load of cum deep inside you. I think it was the most cum I have ever generated."

"Even if we had not just fucked, my pussy would have been wet just looking and touching you. You have a great physic."

"Thank you, I try to stay in shape."

I then asked Randy, "Is this a onetime thing with you or are you interested in a repeat."

"I really hadn't thought that far ahead, but after tonight's experience, would love to do it again."

"Well, I would love to do it again and again and have you as my fuck buddy. Would that work for you?"

"What about Peter? What will he think about you and I having sex?"

"Let's talk about that later. Do you still want something to drink? I'm going to pour me a glass of wine."

"I'd like a beer."

"I think I have one but you can't tell anyone I served you a beer."

"No I won't. My dad lets me have one now and then."

"Okay, I'll be right back. Make yourself comfortable just don't get dressed, I'm not done with you yet." I jumped out of bed, grabbed my robe and headed for the kitchen. I came back with my wine and a cold beer for Randy. He was sitting up in bed with the covers over his lap. I set my wine down and handed him his beer. I stood there just admiring the handsome boy in my bed when he said, "Are you getting back in bed?"

I just smiled as I began to remove my robe and just before I was going to slip under the covers he said, "Wait, I want to just look at you and your hot body. You are so beautiful, I really like seeing you all naked."

"You do, hey! Well I like being naked with you around. So what parts of me do you like the best?" I twirled around giving him a complete view of my naked body.

"I don't know for sure. Your tits are fantastic, your legs are gorgeous, your ass is outstanding and your pussy looks so inviting. I love your shaved pussy. The other girls I've fucked didn't have shaved pussies."

"Did you eat their pussies?"

"No, I didn't."

"So you have never eaten a women's pussy?"

"No, I have not."

"Would you like to eat a women's pussy? Would you like to eat my pussy?"

"Ah yes, I think that would be awesome thing to do."

I smiled at Randy and slipped into bed next to him and said, "I want you to know, my pussy is always going to be available for your pleasure, to either fuck it or eat it." I snuggled up against him and rubbed my pussy against his thigh while I slid my hand down toward his semi-hard cock. I stroked him a few times saying, "Let's enjoy our drinks and then get back to some more fun sex." We laid there chatting and drinking while rubbing each other frequently. I was

stroking his nice cock when he said, "When will Peter be home?"

"Oh I got a text from Peter when I got our drinks and he said that he would be staying over at Gloria's for the night."

"Really? I didn't know he and Gloria were ..... that much involved."

"Oh yea, he and Gloria have been sexually involved for quite awhile now. Is that a problem for you?"

"Oh no, just a bit of a surprise. I don't think most the kids at school realize that either. I think that's great. And it seems like that it's not a problem with you."

"No, not at all. They are both 18, so they are old enough. So what about my earlier question about being my fuck buddy? Peter would not have a problem as long as you don't take up all my time."

"What do you mean?"

"Well, I assume you are seriously thinking about being my fuck buddy. Am I right?"

Randy nodded while saying yes.

"Well then, I need to tell you a little bit about my life. Okay?"

"Yea, okay. Is there something dark and mysterious?"

"Oh no, I just need to make sure that what I tell you stays just between you and me and Peter, Okay?"

"My lips are sealed."

"You promise?"

"Yes."

"Okay and by the way, you have nice lips. Can you plant them on me again, I so loved how you kissed me earlier." At this point Randy rolled over toward me and planted a really passionate kiss on my lips with lots of tongue. I continued stroking his cock while he messaged my tits. We were really getting worked up before he backed off saying, "So what is it that you need to tell me?"

"I want to let you know and maybe you can tell already that I'm very sexual. I need lots of sex and as it turns out Peter and I have been screwing now for about a month or so. Does that surprise you?"

"Ah yea, it does. But I certainly can see the situation from Peter's point of view. It would be hard living here with you and not be able to fuck you. You are so hot and sexy, and if I couldn't fuck you, I would constantly be in my room beating off."

"You say the nicest things. Speaking of beating off, your cock is feeling really nice and I can't wait to get it back inside me. Are you ready to fuck me again? Or would you like to eat a little pussy before you fuck me?" I threw the covers

back as I laid sprawled out on the bed in spread eagle fashion. I began rubbing my pussy back and forth with my middle finger slipping in and out of my hole.

I looked over at Randy whose eyes were wide open taking in all that I was doing. I said, "Want to taste me? I guarantee you will like it. I've been told that my love juices are very tasty." I raised my pelvis up and down a few times to entice him to eat me. He immediately slid his body down placing his face right over my snatch. I said, "Eat me sweetie, lick my pussy and stick your tongue in me, see if you like the taste." He didn't need much coaching as Randy immediately began licking and sucking my pussy. I said, "Do you like my snatch?"

He just nodded yes as he was really getting into eating my pussy. "I want you to find and suck on my clit. Oh yes baby, eat me, eat your friend's mother's pussy." He did not take long to find my clit and was paying special attention to it. After just a few minutes of this action I suggested that he rotate so I could suck his cock. There we were, in a 69 position enjoying each other's private parts. He has a nice size cock and it is so black. It's been a long time since I've had a black cock to suck on, and it feels good to do it again.

It has always excited me to see my white hand on a black cock and to feel such a large hunk of man meat. I was savoring the feelings as I sucked his cock when I realized he was now licking almost the full length of my crack, going near but not touching my asshole. I love it when a man does that and so when I felt his tongue sliding toward my anus, I raised my ass up and said, "Yes, yes I like that." I wanted to see what he would do and to my surprise, he did what I wanted and he licked my asshole. I raised my butt pressing my ass against his face and moaned really loud. He knew he hit pay dirt and just concentrated on my asshole for awhile. He was using both hands to spread my buns while forcing his face deeper into my ass with the tip of his tongue being dead center of my asshole. I could feel a little bit of penetration of his tongue which was really turning me on. I took his cock from my mouth and said, "I'm ready to have this monster shoved deep into my cunt baby, I need for you to fuck again me now. I want to have another load of your cum pumped into my cunt."

He removed his face from my ass, rotated around and got on top of me and immediately sank his big black hard cock into my wanton pussy. Oh god his big cock felt so good sliding deep inside me, I matched his downward thrusts and

was getting the pleasure of having his entire cock thrust in me to the bottom of my pussy. We fucked really hard for quite awhile until we both reached an orgasm, it was awesome. God I love to fuck, I love to be naked and expose myself, and to have multiple orgasms. I need to be gangbanged again, to be fucked over and over in rapid succession, having one cock in me while sucking or stroking the next cock that will fuck me. I love seeing many guys in the room with their cocks out getting ready to penetrate one of my holes or sometimes getting both my ass and my cunt penetrated at same time. I sometimes just crave to be fucked.

After Randy shot his second load deep inside me, he pulled out and lay next to me exhausted. I reached down taking his semi-hard cock in my hand and said, "I loved the feeling of having this big cock of yours inside my pussy, you are a good fucker and like I said, my pussy is yours most anytime you want it." He turned his head toward me saying thanks and kissed me while he fondled my tits. We just both laid there in a bit of a fog for quite some time fondling each other.

I stirred and looked over at Randy; he was starting to doze off, I said, "You want to stay the night? I would love to share my bed with you all night long."

"Ah yea, I guess. That sounds cool, but I will have to call my dad because I have his car and he needs it to go to work in the morning."

"Okay, I'm going to get another class of wine, want another beer?"

"No, I'm okay."

I headed for the kitchen without putting on my robe for another glass of wine, when I returned Randy said, "My dad said fine as long as I get home by 8 am."

"That's great! That will give us time for a quick morning fuck before you have to go home."

Randy sat up and said, "God I love watching you walk around all naked like you are, you have such a sexy body. How do you keep yourself in such good shape? Do you exercise a lot?"

I laughed saying, "Yea, I fuck every day. I get a lot of hip action."

"If fucking keeps you in shape, you definitely must be fucking a lot. Do you do it with just Peter?"

"Mostly, but like tonight, I get some screwing on the side once in awhile and I hope with you around, I get a lot more."

"Sounds good to me and don't see why not."

"Good, that is what I want to hear. Are you hungry for any more pussy juice, or would you like to just screw me again?"

"I really enjoyed the oral sex we had and would not mind a little more of that. Your shaved pussy really fascinates me."

When he said that, I raised one foot up and stretched my leg out onto the bed giving Randy a good view of my pussy. I reached down and began playing with myself, rubbing my pussy in a manner that caused my pussy lips to expand. I said, "So you like my shaved pussy. That's good, and I like showing it off to you. Would you like a photo of my pussy to look at when you beat off?"

"Oh shit yea, that would be great."

"Well go get your phone and I'll pose for you. Just don't get my face in any of your photographs; I'm not ready to have nude pictures of me floating around amongst teenage boys. But shots of just my pussy are okay. You can show your buddies the white pussy your fucked." Randy jumped out of bed to fetch his phone and when he returned I was stretched out on the bed waiting for him.

"Tell me how you want me to pose?" He just shrugged his shoulders and so I said, "I'll just lay here and spread my legs; you can get up close and photograph my sheaved pussy if you like. Do you want me to pull my pussy lips open to

show the juicy hole you slipped your cock into?" He nodded okay and so I took many such positions letting him take as many shots as he wanted to. I even got faced down with my ass in the air letting him take a photo of my asshole and pussy. As he was taking photos of me this way, I ran my finger up and down my crack sticking it in both my ass and pussy. I than asked him if he wanted to take some photos of my tits. He again nodded yes and so I sat up and posed many ways giving him lots of angles to photograph my tits. As he was taking photos I noticed that he had a hard on, so I reached over and stroked his nice big black cock a few times and said, "Are you ready to fuck me again?" He nodded yes.

"Before you lay the camera down, let's take a photo of you having the tip of your cock in my pussy. I think you will like that." I lay back down on my back, had him get between my spread legs and slip the head of his hard cock into my pussy. He snapped about a half dozen shots and then I told him to hand me the camera and I took some pictures of his cock partially engaged into my pussy. I told him to slide in and out of me why I photographed him penetrating my pussy. After just a few minutes of this, I laid the camera down and we just began to fuck again. I had him slow down so it would

last longer and hopefully he would build up more cum to flood me with.

As I'm laying back in total bliss looking up at this gorgeous handsome kid's face, I can't believe I have been so lucky. Here I am enjoying my favorite activity with a well hung kid that is penetrating me to the max and that is so fucking good looking. I just closed my eyes and enjoyed the sensation of feeling my cunt being pumped full of cum as another orgasm washes over my body. Randy slowly goes limp and gently lies on top of me. I just totally relaxed; I was totally satisfied and bushed. We both fell asleep for quite some time; I think I have worn out the kid. Randy is the first to stir and rolls off me, but he is still very groggy. I don't disturb him and he goes into a deep sleep. I get up and take a quick shower and crawl back into bed. I set the alarm for 7 to make sure we get up in time for Randy to get his father's car back home. I hope Randy wakes up sometime during the night and wants more fucking, but if not I'll make sure he fucks me one more time before he goes.

I'm wakened by the alarm and look over at Randy, he is still asleep. So I decide to gently wake him by giving his face a little tit rubbing. I do my best to get a nipple between his

lips and after repeated attempts, he finally opens his eyes and realizes there is a nipple that is trying to get in his mouth. He blinks and smiles as he opens his mouth wider to take in more of my tit. He begins to lick and suck on my nipple as I moan due to the pleasure I'm feeling. I switch tits and he continues to lick and suck on my tits and nipples. I reach down to stroke his now very hard cock and say, "Are you ready for a good morning fuck?"

He nods yes and so I throw the covers back and straddle his body with my pussy right above his cock. I hold his cock vertical as I slide my pussy down over his dick. After only a couple of downward thrust, I have the pleasure of having his whole dick deep inside me. I start to fuck him but after a few minutes of this my hips begin to hurt and ask him if he would get on top. He agreed and I withdrew my pussy from his dick and moved over while still being on my hands and knees. When he looked at me seeing my big tits hanging down, he said, "How about I do you in doggy position." I nodded okay and so he got up behind me and without any problem, had his cock fully engaged in my pussy again and began fucking me. He reached around my body so he could fondle my tits while pounding my pussy, god this is good. And within minutes I'm having the

pleasure of him flooding my pussy with a gigantic load of cum, the squishing sound was amazing. I had another fantastic orgasm that really rocked my boat. I collapsed on the bed with Randy on top of me. We laid there for a bit with Randy nuzzling me every minute to my delight.

I looked over at the clock and it was 7:30, I told Randy he needed to hurry and to take a quick shower in my bathroom. He did and was out the door minutes later. I kissed him goodbye and told him I already wanted him back in my bed and just before he stepped out the door, I took his hand and placed it over my pussy and said, "Don't forget that this is for your joy and pleasure most anytime you want it." He gave me a quick kiss and left.

I jumped in the shower and got myself prepared for the day. About 10 o'clock Peter came home and so I asked him how it went.

"Kind of like the usual, Gloria and I went to the movie, we sat way in the back and necked a lot and before the movie was over, she asked me to stay overnight. That's when I texted you. So how was your night?"

"Fantastic, just fantastic! Did you get your usual supply of two pussies?"

"Yep. I slept all night with Gloria nailing her twice and then this morning, while Gloria was showering and getting ready for the day, I had a hot time with her mother. We fucked and sucked each other for a least an hour, I spent as much time eating her as I did fucking her. When we finished fucking, I rolled off of Victoria and there was Gloria standing at the end of the bed with a big smile on her face."

I asked her what did she find that was so amusing. She said and I quote, "I really like watching you fuck my mother. It's exciting to see your big cock slide in and out of her pussy. It seems as though her pussy lips just open up to welcome your big cock. It's just so exciting to watch and to see your entire cock disappear in her cunt. Sometimes it looks like her pussy lips are squeezing your cock, like she is milking your dick."

"Wow, I didn't realize you were so into ahhhh .. don't know what to call it."

Gloria cocked her head saying, "Hot sex? Porn? Fucking?"

"I guess porn. Watching people fuck."

"I didn't know either that I would like watching people actually fuck. I especially liked watching you fuck my mother's asshole a few days ago, seeing your big cock slide into her tight asshole is amazing. At first it looked impossible, that your big cock could fit into her ass, but as you pressed against her tight little closed ass, her asshole gradually opened up and your cock slid inside her. And then to see how your entire cock penetrated her ass, it was amazing, just amazing. It gives me so much joy to see how much my mother really enjoys having you fuck her."

I responded, "Well I'm glad you like to watch me fuck your mother because I really like fucking your mother, she is hot like you."

Gloria then said, "Thanks, and do you know what else I would like to see?"

I said, "No, what?"

Gloria continued, "I would like to someday watch you fuck your own mother, I bet she likes it as much as my mother does, and maybe even more."

I was initially stunned at what she said and responded, "So YOU want to watch ME fuck my own mother. Wow! Does that mean that you would also like to watch me fuck other females?"

Shaking her head, Gloria said, "No, and do you fuck other girls besides me?"

"No, I only fuck you, your mother and my mother."

"Good, I just want to watch you fuck your mother. First I think she is hot and would love to see the expression on her face when your big cock penetrates her pussy and also when she orgasms. Then if your mother was agreeable, I would like to eat her pussy and taste her juices mixed with yours

like I do after you fuck my mother. Does she shave her pussy or is it really hairy?"

I told her your cunt was shaved and she said, "Good, I don't know if I would want to eat a hairy pussy."

"Wow baby, Gloria seems to have really gotten into hot sex."

"Yea more than I realized. Okay mom, so what did you do that last night that was so fantastic?"

"I want you to know that if you fucked me right now, which I wouldn't mind doing because my pussy is dripping with desire, you would be having sloppy seconds."

"What! You've been fucked already this morning?"

"Yep, and guess what?"

"I have no idea?"

"I was fucked last night and this morning by a nice BIG BLACK COCK."

"A black cock! WOW! Where did you find a black guy to fuck?"

"Well actually, he found me. It was your new friend Randy."

"WHAT? HOLY SHIT, FUCK ME! You actually fucked Randy! You don't even know Randy."

"I do now and he was great. I had forgotten how exciting it was to watch and feel a big black cock slide into my white pussy. Oh god it was exciting, it felt so fucking good, I had goose bumps all over me when he first started fucking me. And fuck me he did."

"Well, how in the world did that happen? Give me all the details." I explained to Peter how Randy had dropped by supposedly to see him and what happened after that. Peter just sat there with his mouth open listening to very word. When I finished he said, "Are you going to fuck him again?"

"Yes, and I hope frequently. Now I need to tell you that I told him that we sleep together and that we fuck frequently and on a regular basis. He promised me he would keep it a secret."

"This is so fucking unreal mom. I am totally stunned, but I guess you found yourself a fuck buddy."

"Yep I did, and I think he is going to be one hell of a fuck buddy. Nobody can replace you sweetie, but he will be a good second best." Mom continued, "So what are our plans today?"

"Well mom I was going to drop over to see Matt, he wants to shoot some baskets and I would like to gawk at his mom. She has lost a lot of weight and looks great."

"Oh, really! So I find myself a fuck buddy and you are ready to dump me for another older woman."

"No, of course not mom. I saw her a couple days ago and was totally surprised as to how good she looks. She has lost weight, dressed very sexy and had her hair all made up. I asked Mat what was that all about. He did not know but said she was driving him crazy with her sexy ways. He said most nights her goes to bed jacking off to visions of his mother being naked."

"Well dear, maybe she's getting into the dating world again; it's been 4 years since her husband died."

"Could be. All I know is that she is hot like you."

"Hot enough to fuck?"

"Oh yea, definitely. She is small but has great legs and a nice rack."

"Like I told you before, Matt is the only kid you run around with that I would be willing to fuck. Well I'll have to add Randy to that list now but wouldn't it be great to have a little

get together where you fuck Matt's mother and Matt fucks your mother?"

"Well I've not thought about that, but it does sound hot mom. I've never watched a couple fucking except on video. Don't know if I would like it or not, especially if it was some guy fucking you."

"Well this is all idle talk, it probably will never happen anyway. But speaking of fucking, I would like for you to be home in time to give me a good hard fucking before your date with Gloria. Remember that I'm picking up grandma this evening and she will be staying with us for at least a couple weeks. Don't know exactly how her visit will affect our daily routine. She is pretty liberal and maybe we can continue as we have been and maybe not. I just want to be well fucked before she comes."

"Okay mom, I won't stay at Matt's too long."

"Good, and maybe after you've gawked at Cathy all afternoon, you will be hot to trot and ready for some hot sex."

"Just maybe."

In the afternoon I went to Matt's place and he was already outside shooting buckets when I showed up. We played for about an hour before his mom shouted out wanting to know if we needed some water. Matt responded and she immediately came out through the garage. My jaw must have dropped when I first saw her; she was wearing a small halter and hot pants that actually crept up her ass crack. I looked at Matt and he just raised his eyebrows and shrugged his shoulders as she handed each of us a bottle of water. She seemed to have a twinkle in her eye and kind of a smirk on her face. And when she turned to go back in the house, I swear she put an extra wiggle in her ass as she walked away. When she was back in the house I said to Matt, "Shit Matt, your mom is hot. I can see why your jerk off with her around. Have you gotten into her pants yet?"

"Oh shit no, but I sure would like to. She has been so flirtatious lately, I seem to have a constant hard on."

"Have you gotten a peak at her tits, ass or pussy?"

"No, but she has twice come out of her bedroom after showering with only a towel wrapped around her giving me lots of thigh exposure and some nice cleavage."

"Wow, the last two times I've seen her, I get a nice hard on too and would love to get my hands on her tits, they look really perky. I bet she has big nipples that would be so nice to suck on."

"God Peter, you're getting me turned on talking about my mother that way. I feel the same about your mother, I think she is really hot."

I wanted to tell Matt that my mom is really hot and is a great fuck, but knew that would not be an appropriate thing to tell him. We played a little more ball before I decided to leave to get ready to first fuck my mother and then prepare for an evening of fucking Gloria and her mother. I went in his house to use the bathroom before leaving for home. On the way out, I walked through the living room where Matt's mother, Cathy was sitting reading a magazine. She looked up and smiled at me while she simultaneously uncrossed

her legs leaving them spread for a few seconds as I passed by. Her shorts were so short I thought I could see some pussy hair sticking out. She said with a big smile on her face, "Come back again Peter, and maybe stay for lunch or dinner."

My eyes were still focused on her crotch but I was able to respond, "Yes, I may just do that sometime."

"Well make it soon; I would love to see more of you." She said with a coy look on her face.

Shit my dick was responding and getting really hard so I hurried out the door; said goodbye to Mat and high tailed it home.

When I got home, my mother was in her bedroom wearing only a shear negligee. My dick immediately got hard and so I stripped off my clothes and told my mom I want to first take a shower. She said, "How was Cathy? Was she still looking hot?"

"Oh shit mom, she was and she flirted with me. I got a real hard on just looking at her, just like I've got one now looking at you."

"You say the nicest things; I love knowing that I can cause my son to get a hard on by just looking at me." She then reached up with one hand and squeezed one of her tits while she lowered the other hand to her pussy rubbing it saying, "I'm so ready for you baby."

I winked at her as I ran into her bathroom to shower and when I returned, she was still wearing her negligee but was laying on her bed in a very provocative manner. She said, "Baby, come over here and make love to your mother. I want you to squeeze me, hold me, rub me all over, kiss me everywhere, fondle my tits, ass and pussy and then FUCK ME! I want to feel you deep inside me and for you to load up my cunt with your sweet cum, your semen, your love juices."

I crawled up on her bed and did as she asked and by the time our love making was over, I had fondled and sucked on her tits and pussy, fingered her ass, licked and kissed her

all over and finally drove my 10 and ½ incher in the depths of her cunt and pumped what felt like a gallon of cum in her. We both then collapsed and dozed off for a while.

Chapter 10

My mom woke me up as she was headed out the door to pick up grandma at the airport, she said, "Your dinner is waiting for you, just heat it up in the microwave. Have a good time with Gloria and don't forget, do not stay out too long, grandma will be here when you get home."

I jumped up and showered, ate dinner and dashed off to Gloria's. We went to the movies and then hung out at the mall with some of our friends before I took Gloria home. Her mother was home when we got there, we chatted awhile with her before heading to Gloria's bedroom for our routine goodnight fuck. Gloria was hot to trout and so there was not a lot of foreplay before I was pumping a good size load into Gloria's hot pussy. She was rather noisy when she

climaxed making it obvious to her mother that we were "practicing" as her mother calls it. I rolled off Gloria and was lying on my back fully exposed when Victoria stuck her head in the doorway saying, "Sounds like you two are really into some hot sex tonight."

Gloria looked over at her mom and said, "Oh mom, you know how much I love being screwed by Peter, with his big dick, his hot tongue and his soft hands, he always gets me so hot and makes me cum so hard."

"I know honey, I know how hot he can make a woman feel and give her a great climax. You are so lucky to have Peter in your life with his big dick and great technique. I am jealous sometimes as to how good you have it."

"Oh mom I love you so much for letting me enjoy sex so openly in our home, you are the best. And I told you, I am willing to share, so if Peter is up to it, why don't you take a turn with my boyfriend."

Victoria looked at me and raised her eyebrow, I smiled and nodded okay. She, without any hesitation, began to

immediately unbutton her blouse to my delight as I always enjoy watching her undress and look forward to playing with Gloria's mom's gloriously huge tits; they are so fucking big and sexy. While Victoria was taking off her blouse and bra, I just laid there watching her every move while I stroked my hard cock. Once she had her bra off, Victoria wiggled her big melons at me with a smirk on her face, she knows how much I like seeing and playing with her big tits. She kicked off her shoes and then slowly unzipped her skirt while looking me straight in the eye. She then slowly, very slowly using both hands slid her skirt and panties down over her hips letting them fall to the floor. While still maintaining eye contact, she placed her hands on her thighs, spread her legs a bit and slid her hands toward her pussy using her arms to squeeze her tits together making them really bulge out. She then using her index fingers parted her pussy lips saying, "Are you ready to fuck me? Would you like for me to slide my hot pussy down over that big hard cock of yours?" Wow, here I am lying next to my naked girlfriend on her bed while her mom, standing just a few feet away, totally naked offering me some hot sex. I must have died and gone to heaven.

Without any further response from me, Victoria reached over and replaced my hand on my dick with hers and began to stroke the full length of my now rock hard cock. She immediately leaned over and first kissed the head of my dick, then she licked my dick like it was a pop cycle and then put her mouth over my dick and sucked it. With her standing next to me, her big tits were hanging like fruit on a tree right in front of me; I reached up and fondled them with one hand while using the other hand to pull her closer as I scooted to the edge of the bed so that her pussy was now only inches from my mouth. She was very cooperative and actually while still standing next to the bed, raised her knee and placed it on the edge of the bed spreading her legs to give me easy access to her cunt. I began eating her shaved pussy while she was masturbating me, it felt so good and she always tastes so good.

"Oh Peter I love having you eat my pussy like you are doing, your mouth and tongue gets me so hot. And Gloria, thank you so much for sharing Peter with me tonight, he is absolutely the best FUCKER!" I could not see Gloria's response with my face buried in her mother's cunt, but I knew she enjoyed sharing me with her mother. Victoria then said, "Are you ready Peter? You have my pussy on fire

and I want this beautiful cock of yours buried deep inside me, I want to feel your dick slowly slid up inside my love tunnel and then I want you to shoot another load of your cum into my cunt. I want you to fuck me really hard and deep and make me cum." I nodded as Victoria let go of my cock and crawled up on the bed, she straddled my lap while I felt Gloria's hand on my dick as she guided my cock into her mother's cunt. Can you imagine this; my girlfriend has my cock in her hand as her mother slides her pussy down my dick. When my cock was a couple inches inside of Victoria's cunt, Gloria let go of my dick and began rubbing her hand up and down her mother's ass crack. Victoria then began pumping her pussy up and down my shaft about three or four times before she shoved her pussy down really hard taking the entire length of my shaft up into her cunt. I felt her pussy slide down the full length of my cock and heard her let out a guttural sound when she bottomed out. I knew she had become totally engrossed in our fucking as she always seems to be, she is one hot fuck. I laid there totally enjoying Victoria's hip action of sliding her cunt rapidly up and down my hard shaft, it felt so good, she always squeezes my cock with her cunt muscles when we fuck. She looked over at Gloria who was now laying on the edge of the bed watching us fuck, she seems to really enjoy the seeing me fuck her mother. Victoria said, "Gloria baby,

why don't you scoot up so I can feast on your sweet pussy that must be full of Peter's spunk. You know how much I love the taste of his cum, especially when it is mixed with yours or mine."

I looked over to see Gloria slide herself up to get her pussy to where her mother could reach it with her mouth. I watched as Victoria stuck out her tongue and began licking her daughter's pussy several times only inches from my face. She then opened her mouth and totally sucked in Gloria's cunt lips. Gloria let out a loud moan as her mother began ravishing her cunt. I now know that they do this a lot.

I was in hog heaven, here I am just lying on my back with Gloria's mother fucking me like a mad women, her tight pussy franticly sliding up and down my hard shaft with her taking every inch of my dick. I can feel my dick head penetrating her cervix. While at the same time only inches away from my face, I get to watch my girlfriend get her pussy eaten by her mother. I knew I wasn't going to last long and so when I felt my balls begin to boil, I immediately told Victoria I was very near cumming and she seemed to intensify her fucking action. And boom, I shot a load up inside her cunt and as soon as I did, she froze while

experiencing a big climax. She then collapsed on top of me pressing those big tits onto my chest which I so much enjoy, her tits are fantastic. Gloria was still crouched above my head and when I looked up at her, I looked straight at her exposed pussy that was all shiny from having been eaten by her mother. I stuck out my tongue and Gloria squatted a little more letting me lick her pussy and was able to get the tip of my tongue in her, she just giggled and then scooted down beside her mother and I.

Victoria raised her head and leaned over to kiss her daughter, "Oh thank you again Gloria, your boyfriend gave me yet another great orgasm. I love fucking him so much and I love you."

"You're welcome mom and I think Peter is also thankful for the opportunity to fuck you again. Aren't you Peter?"

"Oh yea, I'm extremely lucky to have two really hot pussies to fuck!"

"Well thank you Peter, it has always been a pleasure as we say, serving you. You two kids are the best, so glad we are

able to enjoy each other like we do, this is way abnormal and I feel so lucky to have you two in my life." Victoria closed her eyes as she began rocking her hips back and forth, she then said, "Oh Peter, my pussy always feels good after you fuck me, your big cock always feels so fucking good deep inside me, you stretch me to the limit. God I love it, don't you Gloria?"

"Yes mom, Peter is the best. His cock is to die for and he tastes so fucking good too."

"Yea baby, and let me remind you, I have a pussy full of his cum, his juicy, white, tasty cum." She then rolled off me onto her back and spread her legs revealing her cum oozing pussy saying, "See!"

"Oh mom, that looks delicious."

"You know it is baby! And it's all yours to enjoy if you want." Gloria looked over at me, not sure why but maybe asking me for permission for her to eat her mother. I said, "Go for it baby, I know you love to eat your mom's pussy when it is full of my cum, so eat her up!" Gloria immediately scooted

down between her mother's legs and began licking her pussy.

I got up off the bed and began to get dressed. When Gloria saw me she asked if I was going home and I told her I needed to get home because my mom had picked up my grandmother who was going stay with us for a week or so and not to be too late. Her mother looked over at me and said, "Before you go, get up here and let me give your dick a quick lick, I want another taste of you." I obliged and crawled up on the bed placing my cock in Victoria's open and readily available mouth. She tried to devour my cock by pulling me down so she could deep throat me, which she did. God I wanted to stay there and fuck her mouth and also watch Gloria finish eating her mother's pussy. I took advantage of the situation and molested Victoria's tits while she sucked my cock. I knew I had to save some juice for my mom so I reluctantly got off the bed, put on my pants and headed out of the room. As I passed the foot of the bed, I rubbed Gloria's ass a couple times and slid my hand down her crack feeling her wet pussy. She raised her head from her mother's cunt and blew me a kiss, then returned to eating her mother.

When I got home, all the lights were off except for my mother's bedroom light and the light from the guest bedroom where grandma was staying. I slipped into my mom's room and found her sitting up in bed reading. "Oh hi honey! Have a fun evening with Gloria?"

"Yea mom, really lots of fun."

"Does that mean you got in her pants again?"

"Yea. Don't I get in her pants most times, it has become a regular thing we do now."

"Yea, I do realize you are now regularly getting a piece of ass from your girlfriend."

"Well tonight I also get a piece of ass from her mom." I hadn't told my mom that Gloria's mom and I fuck almost as much as Gloria and I fuck.

"Well that's great baby, you must be tuckered out with all that fucking. Think you have any energy and juice left for mother?" She subconsciously reached down between her legs and rubbed her pussy when she said that.

"Oh mom, I always have energy and the desire to have sex with you."

"Oh by the way, I told grandma about us so she knows we sleep together."

"Wow, what did she say about that?"

"She said that she was not too surprised. She knows my history and so expected me to get back to answering my high sexual drive sooner or later. She didn't expect it would be with my son but again she said that she wasn't too surprised."

"That's all she said."

"No, she asked me whether or not I thought that you would be receptive to fucking her."

"WOW, really! What did you tell her?"

"I said I thought you would enjoy fucking your grandmother, after all she still is an attractive woman and has a pretty hot body with those big tits of hers that all you guys like so much."

"Thanks mom, I definitely would like to fuck my grandmother. I definitely want to see and feel those big tits of hers, god are they ever so big! Here I was thinking with grandma around, we would have to restrain our sexual activities, sounds like maybe there will more sex."

"I will guarantee that as long as you are willing to fuck your grandmother, there is going to be a lot more sex happening in this house. Now you have two pussies in this house and two pussies in Gloria's house to keep happy. Can you handle it or should we call in the reserves?"

"Who would that be? You want Randy to join us."

"Yea, I think that would be good but also I'd like to get Mattie involved in the mix and maybe we could have some real orgies."

"That could be a blast, three big young studs and four hungry cunts. So grandma is hot to trout and really wants me to fuck her?"

"Yeah, she has always been hot to trout. She and I have been though a lot of sexual endeavors together along with your grandfather and so she knows my sexual appetite that you are now getting to know."

"What are you telling me?"

"Well honey, as I have previously described to you about my history with men, especially with your grandfather, and so I what I'm trying to tell you is that your mother and your grandmother, we are both hard core nymphomaniacs, especially around men with big cocks. I have seen your

grandmother take on a dozen guys all with exceptional big cocks and fuck then all day long. She would have three cocks in her simultaneously many times and numerous times would have two cocks in her pussy. And when they finished fucking her, she would beg for more."

"WOW! Are you that way too?"

"Unfortunately, depending how you look at it, I'm the same way. That is why when I discovered that you had such a big cock, I went bananas. The evening when you showed me for the first time your big cock and later that night when we fucked, I had no control; I had to have and feel your cock inside me. It's an addiction I have for big cocks."

"So how many men have you fucked at one time?"

"I don't think this is a good time to be discussing all this, maybe sometime later. What you need to know right now is that your grandmother is waiting for you to say goodnight. Now don't be surprised if she tries to seduce you. Grandpa has been gone a long time and I don't believe she has had a regular boyfriend for some time, and now that

she knows that we fuck, I'm sure she feels that you and her could hook up for some daily fucking."

"Really! Tonight?"

"Yes, only if you are willing of course. She is very self conscious of her looks and knows that you are use to much younger women with tight bodies."

"Well I think that for an older lady, grandma is hot. She has nice legs and a tight butt for someone in their late fifties. And of course you can't miss her nice big tits, I've always noticed them especially how she tries to show them off so often."

"Well, if you go in there to say goodnight with that attitude, you will be getting laid, plain and simple."

"Think so?"

"I know so. I'll bet you when you come back in here, I will smell or taste grandma on your dick."

"Well that would not be a fair bet. If grandma is interested in having me fuck her, it's a done deal."

"Okay sweetie, go in there and say good night. But please don't spend the night with her, I need some cock too."

"Okay mom, I'll be back for some hot sex with you." I got up and walked down the hall to the spare bedroom. I tapped on the door and heard my grandma say come in. I opened the door to find my grandmother sitting up in bed reading a magazine. She was wearing a very revealing negligee with a plunging neckline. I walked up to her side of the bed trying to keep my eyes off her nearly completely exposed tits. I bent down and gave her a kiss on the lips, it was more than a light peck, and I felt a very brief touch of her tongue with the kiss. She patted the bed alongside her saying, "Sit up here next to me Peter and fill me in on your life. It has been a long time since I last saw you." I kicked off my shoes and sat down next to her. I am much taller than she is and when sitting next to her like this, I can see straight down her

cleavage and with her plunging neckline, there was not much left for the imagination. Her nipples were only a fraction away from being revealed, and they looked like really nice big nipples. She was asking me questions about school, my girlfriend and stuff like that. After about ten minutes she said, "I'm going to help you Peter, I don't want you to strain your neck and eyeballs anymore." After saying that, she reached up and pulled the front of her negligee down totally exposing her big tits. She looked up at me saying, "I can tell that you have wanted to see these babies ever since you walked in here. Well actually ever since you became a teenager." She laughed as she put a hand underneath each tit and bounced them around a little bit. "What do you think Peter, has your grandma got some great tits or what?"

"Wow grandma, those are spectacular."

"You really think that? They are not as great as they use to be, mine were like your mother's only a little bigger. Want to touch them?"

I hesitated a little but responded, "Ahhh sure grandma."

"Okay, just reach over here and squeeze them, don't be shy." Using one hand I reached over and as I squeezed one of my grandmother's tits, she said, "Like um? Like my big tits? Your grandpa really liked them and always wanted me to show them off to his buddies." She then instructed me to put my arm around her shoulder and use that hand to squeeze her other tit. I did and so here I was sitting next to my grandmother on the bed with a tit in each hand; I squeezed them and rolled her nipples between my thumb and index finger. She looked over at me saying, "You have done this before right? You are doing such a great job, your hands are so soft and you are fondling my tits just the right way, look how erect my nipples have become. Don't they look so suckable?"

Sure enough her nipples had grown what looked like a half inch in length and very erect; they felt great when I lightly pinched them and continued to roll them between my thumb and index finger. I leaned over and placed my mouth on each tit and sucked on her nipples a couple times. I was getting a bit mesmerized with the fondling of my grandmother's tits when she said, "Now what were we talking about? Oh yea, your girlfriend. Have you fondled

and sucked on your girlfriend's tits like what you are doing to mine?"

"Oh yea, I've fondled and sucked her tits many times. I do that every time we have a date."

"Oh I bet she likes that. Has she got nice tits?"

"Yea, she got some very nice big tits, some real hooters but not as big as yours."

"Well, there are not many girls or women with tits as big as mine."

"How big are your tits, grandma?"

"Well before they started to sag, I typically wore a 48DD bra which created some really great cleavage that got me lots of attention. If I wanted comfort, I'd wear a 52GG bra."

"Oh my god grandma, that is huge."

"I know. I had a lot of guys that all they wanted to do was fuck my tits."

"Really, I wouldn't think that would be too satisfying."

"For who? Me or the guy?"

"Either."

"Well it wasn't so great for me except that when I could get the guy to shoot his load, they would normally shoot it all over my chin and face. I liked that." She looked at me and must have seen the perplexed look on my face. "Say, you don't mind us talking about stuff like this do you? Are you uncomfortable sitting here fondling your grandma's big tits? I hope I'm not freaking you out?"

"No, it's strange but I like talking about this stuff while feeling you up."

"Well that's good because I enjoy chatting like this and I especially like having you play with my tits like what you are doing. What do you think is the sexiest part of a women's body?"

At this point grandma dropped her hand down to my lap and gently rubbed her hand back and forth along my now hardened dick saying, "It's good to know that I can still get a reaction like this from a teenager." She then looked me in the eye and winked as she wrapped her hand around my cock and squeezed it saying, "Ohhhh sweetie, you are big all over, this feels like a monster!" She released her grip on my dick and began to stroke it through my shorts and repeated her question about what part of a women's body did I think was the sexiest.

I responded while trying to concentrate having my hands full of tits and my cock being stroked, "I think the sexiest part of a women's body is her legs. I really like nice shapely legs and when a girl wears a short tight skirt, I get a hard on immediately."

"Oh so its legs that drives you crazy. What do you think of mine?" She pushed down the covers and raised her negligee to where it barely covered her pussy to show me her legs which I always thought were very nice for a 50 some year old women. I said, "I think you have great legs grandma, I've always thought you had great legs."

"Well thank you Peter. Is it actually women's legs that you like or what's at the apex of women's legs that gets you so excited?" I was momentarily puzzled at what she meant until she grabbed my hand and shoved it into her crotch saying, "You know, where my love tunnel is, my pussy, my cunt." I was a bit shocked but went along with grandma and began to fondle her pussy. She let go of my hand, unzipped my fly, and fished out my cock. So there we were, I have one arm around my grandmother shoulder with my hand hanging down squeezing her tit, the other hand in her crotch playing with her pussy and she is jacking me off.

She looked up at me saying, "Do you like this?"

"Oh yea, grandma, I like this."

"After your mom told me that you two were fucking, I was hoping that you would be receptive to a little sex play with me."

"Yea, this is real nice, grandma. I like how your tits feel in my hands, they are so nice and big and your nipples are so erect, I liked sucking on them too. And I like how your pussy feels, nice and warm and wet."

"Oh I like our little chat, I like hearing all that stuff. So, has this big cock been in a pussy tonight?"

"Yep, grandma it has been inside a pussy, in fact it has been in two pussies."

"Two pussies! You got two girlfriends or you just had a quickie with your mother?"

"Nope. After I fucked my girlfriend, I then fucked her mother right on the same bed."

"WHAT! You fucked your girlfriend's mother! Right on the same bed that you fucked your girlfriend?"

"Yep, and my girlfriend watched me fuck her mother and when we were done, my girlfriend went down on her mother and ate her pussy that was full of my cum."

"Oh my god, that is so hot! Holy shit that is amazing. So you would not object to slipping this beautiful big cock of yours into my pussy, your grandmother's pussy, right?"

"Not at all grandma. Do you want me to be on top or do you want to be on top?"

"Let's start with me on top and if all goes well, which it should, we'll switch and you can be on top so you can bang me silly, I like to be fucked hard and deep. It has been awhile since I fucked anyone with such a large cock." I removed my shorts and T-shirt and scooted down the bed; grandma slipped off her negligee and got on top of me. She straddled my lap and reached down between her legs to guide my cock into her wet and warm pussy; after she got the head of my dick inside her vagina, she began to slid her

cunt up and down my hard shaft numerous times before she looked up at me saying, "This reminds me of fucking your grandfather, he had a dick like yours and two buddies that also had big dicks. The threesome used to fuck me all the time." I looked down my belly to watch grandma slid her cunt up and down my cock, it felt awesome as she worked her pussy muscles squeezing my dick. Seeing her humongous tits hanging down from her chest was awesome in itself, shit she has big tits. I could not resist reaching over and cupping her tits as she fucked me. After a couple of minutes, she was slamming her pussy all the way down taking every inch of me. She smiled ear to ear when she realized she had all of me inside her. She said, "Are you surprised that I can take all of your big cock?"

"No, not really. It feels good, I love fucking a woman's pussy that can take all of me. I love your pussy grandma."

She smiled at me and said, "That sounds kind of weird coming from you. Well, I'm ready to turn over and for you to slam your big cock deep inside me. I want you to pound my cunt Peter, your grandmother's cunt." She rolled over and I got on top, she grabbed her ankles pulling her knees up to her tits totally opening up herself to me and said, "It's

all yours baby, my pussy is anxious for a load of your spunk, fuck me deep, give your grandmother a big climax. I want to be slam dunked; it's been a long time since I have had the pleasure of being fucked by a big dick like yours." I quickly shoved my cock in her cunt and on the second down stroke, I was all in and from then on, I slammed my cock deep inside her until be both collapsed; exhausted and fulfilled.

She was the first to stir. She arched her back and kind of sat up without moving her hips, I was still well inside her and my cock was still semi-hard. She wiggled her hips and said, "God that was fantastic for the first time Peter, it's been a long time since I came that hard. I loved it Peter, you're the best just like your mommy said. Well, I hope we get to do this often while I'm here, maybe not so aggressively and with more foreplay, I love foreplay. It is so nice to have a hard cock around the house 24/7, especially a big cock from a young stud like you. I suppose you will finish the night by slipping your beautiful cock into a fourth cunt, your mom's."

"Oh yea, I promised that I would come back to her bed and fuck her like always."

"Well let me clean you off a bit, don't want to have a lot of residual cum on your dick when you stick it into your mom's cunt. Besides I want to taste you." At that point my grandmother pushed me off her and rolled me on my back and proceeded to suck my dick. She licked my entire shaft and attempted to deep throat me a couple times which really felt good, my cock was beginning to react to her sucking. She at one point took a hold of my dick, lifting it straight up and put her mouth in my crotch and sucked my balls into her mouth. She struggled a bit to get my entire ball sack in her mouth and when she did, she looked straight at me as she sucked really hard on my balls. It felt kind of weird but I liked it. She released my balls and cock saying, "God I love to suck a man's balls and cock, and with you being so big, it is pure pleasure for me. However, I had better let you go or I will make you to fuck me again. I definitely want you to fuck me some more Peter, hell I could fuck you all night long, but I know your mother is waiting for her turn to be pleasured with this big cock of yours. Shit, she is lucky to have such a well hung son as her fuck buddy."

"Thanks grandma for the great fuck, I really enjoyed it and love how you sucked my balls and cock."

"Well I've had lots of practice, there was once upon a time in my life when your grandfather traveled a lot where I sucked cock almost constantly."

"How was that?"

"I had a friend that owned an adult store that I hung out in, spending hours next to a glory hole sucking every cock that was pushed through the hole in the wall for hours at a time."

"Really, you'll have to tell me about it some time."

"Nothing much more to tell you, I just sucked every cock I saw and sometimes I would get so horny that I would press my pussy against the hole and get fucked by men I never saw or knew."

"So how many cocks do you think you sucked doing that?"

"Oh fuck, I would say hundreds."

"Just a few hundred cocks or many hundreds of cocks?"

"Why are you asking me all this?"

"I don't know. I just did not know about this side of you, I had no idea that my grandmother was a slut, a hot slut of course. It just makes me curious and intrigued."

"You better say that. Well to answer your question, I would say many hundreds of cocks, like maybe a couple thousand hard dicks I've had in my mouth."

"Wow grandma that is amazing. How many of those cocks did you fuck through a glory hole?"

"Ohhh, maybe 10 or 20 percent."

"Oh my god, you may have had like 200 to 400 guys you didn't know or even know what they looked like fuck you!"

"Yup, that's true. I even had a handful of them fuck me in my ass."

"Oh jesus, that's even more amazing."

"Would have had more but it is difficult to get a guy's cock in my ass through a wall. He had to have a really long and hard cock in order to get decent penetration in my asshole."

"So you like anal sex?"

"Yea I do. Do you? Would you like to fuck your grandmother's ass sometime?"

"I do. I have fucked mom's ass a few times, it great. Her ass is so tight, it is hard to get my big cock in her ass but she uses a butt plug to get her ass ready. We have done it in the shower a number of times, it was exciting."

"Good, I'm glad to know that and that you like it. Let's plan on you fucking me in the ass a few times too. Do you want to see my ass?"

"Sure."

Grandma bent her legs and then pulled her knees up toward to her shoulders while lying on her back making her ass very visible. She reached down around her legs placing a hand on each butt cheek to spread them thus giving me a clear view of her asshole. She ran her fingers across her asshole saying, "What do you think sweetie, think you can get that big cock in this tight hole?"

"Looks really tight grandma, but if I can get my cock in mom's ass, I'm sure I can get it in yours."

"I'm counting on that. Want to kiss your grandma's ass? I took a shower before I jumped onto bed, it's nice and clean." I leaned down and placed a kiss right on her asshole, then licked her ass crack.'

"Nice, really nice Peter. Looking forward to some hot ass fucking from you."

"Okay, but I need to go right now, mom is expecting me. And if I keep doing this and we keep talking about sex, I'll just have to fuck you again."

"That would be okay with me, my god you cock is hard again, wish we had time for another go at it."

"I know grandma, it was great."

"How about doing me a quick favor now that you have me all horny again, before you go?"

"What's that?"

"Well, since you are real hard and I am real wet, how about just slipping your cock in my cunt for a couple a hard pumps so I can go to sleep with my pussy tingling."

"Okay grandma, I'll give you a couple deep thrusts." Grandma remained on her back with legs pulled up exposing her ass and pussy to me. I crawled up on the bed between her spread legs grabbing my hard cock and guided it directly into her wet pussy. I first just put the head of my dick in her cunt and gave her a number of short thrusts playing with her clit and then I pushed the entire length of my cock into her cunt and gave her about four hard thrusts. I pulled out and headed for the door. Grandma said as I departed, "You big fucking tease. Your mother will definitely taste me on your dick. It has been awhile since she has tasted my cunt juices, but she will know it." I turned and winked at my grandmother as I proceeded to my mom's room with a full hard-on ready to penetrate the next pussy.

When I entered mom's room, she was sitting up in bed just like when I left, still reading her magazine. She immediately looked over at me as I walked toward her with my hard cock leading the way. She said, "Come over here on my side of the bed." She reached for my dick and as I got close enough, she took a hold of it and pulled it toward her nose while she leaned down. She first sniffed my dick then

licked it saying, "Yep, you fucked your grandma didn't you? I can smell and taste her."

I just smiled responding, "You knew that I would fuck her and yea, she was a hot fuck! Not as hot as you of course, but a nice fun fuck. She used her cunt muscles to milk my cock almost as well as when she sucked my cock with her mouth. And those tits, my god she got some big fucking hooters!"

"Yea your granny is one hot lady for being in her late 50's. Of course she has done nothing but non-stop fucking for over 40 years. If it was possible to wear out a pussy, she would have been done fucking years and years ago."

"She told me that she once worked or utilized a glory hole in an adult shop for a long time and estimates that she sucked off more than two thousand men and probably fucked as many as 400 guys through the hole."

"Oh my god, I didn't know that, but it does not surprise me. So young man, you have been busy tonight. I would say that your cock has felt the insides of three pussies, is that right?"

"Yea, I have had the pleasure of fucking three women tonight and looking forward to my fourth and best pussy."

"Well that's good because I was getting lonely and my pussy was getting itchy. Want to join me in bed?"

"Can't wait mom, I always look forward to pleasuring you and feeling your nice warm cunt engulfing my dick. Are you ready?"

My mom rolled onto her back, flipped the covers off her naked body, spread her legs and beckoned me to get on top which I did. I love seeing her all naked and on her back with legs spread, it is a real turn on. We passionately kissed as she reached down and gently guided my hard cock into her waiting juicy pussy; I was fully engaged in her pussy after only a couple thrusts. She looked into my eyes saying, "Oh christ Peter, although I have had your cock deep inside me dozens and dozens of times, it still makes me tingle when you first fully penetrate my cunt, I just love it. I love feeling the head of your big cock pressing against my cervix. Ohhh it is absolutely marvelous, the best I have ever had! Now

fuck me, fuck your mother like she wants and needs to be fucked." I immediately went into my normal mode with her, first with some hard deep thrusts followed by some slow shallow thrusts with occasional quick hard and deep thrusts, ending with a crescendo of deep thrust until we both climaxed. It was awesome as always.

"Oh baby, that was fantastic, just fantastic, don't know how I'm going t survive after you leave home."

"Well mom, that won't be for a long time plus you now have a fuck buddy."

"I know baby, but I may not be getting the sex that I get from you. Fucking is all I seem to think about since you and I started having sex. I just seem to want to fuck all the time."

"Well let's hope that Randy will be the man that gives you what you need."

"He is young and was able to recharge almost immediately which I really like, because as you know, I love to be fucked

over and over again like you have done to me so many times. Now have you had enough for one night or do you have enough stamina for another go around?"

"No mom, I'm bushed, besides I think my tank is totally empty. I think four in one night is my limit."

"Okay, but if you wake up anytime during the night with a hard-on, be sure and wake me up. I don't want to waste any opportunity of being fucked again."

"Okay, see you in the morning." I kissed her and rolled over and went to sleep.

The next thing I knew was that something was on my face. I tried to brush it away and discovered when I opened my eyes that there was a large tit only inches from my nose and that an erect nipple was being pushed into my mouth. I looked up to see grandma smiling down at me saying, "Good morning sunshine, you like my alarm?" I could also feel my cock being played with.

"Yea, it's great grandma. What time is it?"

"Half past 8, time to rise and shine although part of you is already up. Do you like having your nice big cock stroked first thing in the morning? Ohhh you are so big, really big. You gave me some great feelings last night Peter, and was hoping for some more this morning."

"Are you looking for a good morning fuck grandma? And where is mom?"

"Your mom is in the kitchen and yes, I would like a good morning fuck."

"Well hop on grandma, and let's see if we can scratch that itch of yours."

"My itch is really down deep Peter."

"Well then, we'll just go really deep and squirt some anti-itch cream on your itchy spot."

"Oh god that sounds like fun, just hold your dick straight up and let me slide my pussy down over your hard shaft." I reached down holding my erect cock straight up while my granny straddled my body and proceeded to slide her cunt down the full length of my dick on the first shot. She remained in that position as she continued to press her crotch hard into mine, I could feel my dick pressing against her cervix; she just remained that way for some time, wiggling her hips trying to maximize the sensations she was having with my cock totally penetrating her cunt. Then she raised her ass up and began fucking me while I also raised my hips to meet her down thrusts making sure she would be receiving maximum penetration of all 10 and ½ inches of my cock. She loved it and began to moan and groan as we carried on for some time. Just as we were both climaxing, my mother stuck her head in the bedroom and said, "Shit mom, I knew if I left Peter alone, you would be in here fucking him the first chance you got.. My god, give the kid a break and some time to himself; you are going to wear him out. You know he has three other pussies to take care of, one being mine."

My grandmother had collapsed on top of me but turned her head to look at her daughter saying, "Well I know you got yours taken care of last night, at least twice. I heard you and Peter fucking in the middle of the night."

I responded while looking at my mom, "What, I don't remember us fucking during the night. I know we had a nice fuck just before we fell asleep."

"Well dear, during the night you were tossing and turning and woke me up at one point. I thought you wanted more sex, so I rolled over and snuggled up to you, but you did not move or say anything. So I reached down to check your dick and sure enough, you were nice and hard, but I also realized you were sound asleep. I did not want to waste a good hard on so I gently rolled you over on your back and crawled on top of you, then guided your hard cock into my pussy and slowly fucked you. I thought I was being quiet."

Grandma responded, "You were not really loud, but I could tell by your low and long moans that you were having sex. It's the same moans you had when you were a teenager and

I would listen to what was going on in your bedroom some nights."

"Really mom, you are terrible, listening in on my private times, you should be ashamed."

"Like you never listened in on what was happening in my bedroom, ha!"

"Okay you two, lets freshen up and have breakfast, I'm starved." Grandma and I rolled off the bed and went our separate ways to clean up. When I finished, I strolled into the kitchen finding mom standing by the sink. She had removed her robe and was wearing her little skimpy apron that barely cover her front and left her backside totally exposed. I just admired her ass for a few moments, then walked up behind her grabbing both of her ass cheeks as I leaned down to kiss her neck. She squealed in delight as I squeezed her ass a few times before I moved my hands around to her flat tummy and up to her tits while I pressing my pelvis against her butt. She turned her head saying, "Oh baby I love feeling your body against mine like this, your

hands feel so good on my tits and I love having your cock pressed into my ass crack."

"I like it too mom, you are so hot, you keep me aroused almost constantly. I love seeing you in this little apron, seeing your bare ass." I continued fondling her tits while I moved my pelvis back and forth causing my cock to slide back and forth across her now wet pussy lips.

"Oh god baby that feels so good! I love having my pussy played with like you are doing."

"Mom, why don't you put me inside you?"

"Oh Peter, your grandma should be out soon, I don't think we have time."

"Mom, she has seen you being fucked before, hasn't she?"

"Yes of course baby, but not being fucked by her grandson."

"Oh mom, just put me in your cunt, please." My mom reached down between her legs pressing my cock tight against her pussy lips while also pushing her ass back against me. I then withdrew my dick a little until I felt the head of my dick was right at her opening, she pushed my cock up as I moved forward and wham, I was inside her. Once I felt the head of my dick slide inside her pussy, I pushed hard until I felt I was at least three quarters in her. She moaned as I proceeded to fuck her right there in the kitchen; she had both hands holding on to the counter while pushing her ass further back to give me a better angle in getting inside her. I had both hands full of her tits and was thrusting my hips forward to get as deep in her as I could. "Oh honey, you are so deep inside me, I love it. Ohhh yes baby, yes, fuck your mother, fuck me deep. Oh my god you are so big and so deep inside me, so very very deep. Ohhhh fuck! I'm cumming, I'm cumming baby!" It was another awesome impromptu fuck. I didn't care who saw us fucking, I just wanted another chance to pump my load of cum into my mother's hot cunt, and to give her a climax that she enjoys so much.

I paused and held my mom tight against my body as we came down off our sexual high. I said, "Mom, that was

terrific, I love fucking you this way, I felt like I was really deep inside you and it felt especially good, I'm not sure why but I really got into it. We need to fuck doggie style like this more often."

"I know Peter, I felt the same way. I love having you so deep inside me and your hands full of my tits. God I love having sex with you!"

I looked over to see my grandmother standing only a few feet away with a big smile on her face obviously watching and listening to us. She was only wearing a sheer blouse giving me a nice view of her huge tits plus a clear view of her naked and trimmed pussy. When our eyes met, grandma had reached down and began rubbing her pussy with one hand saying, "Oh my god that was so hot Peter, and I mean hot! That was probably the most passionate fucking I have ever witnessed, you two are hot fuckers. I could tell how much effort you used to fuck your mother and how much she totally embraced having you fuck her! I just hope maybe that you will fuck me like that sometime before I go home, I love having a man come up behind me, grab my tits and fuck me like you just did to your mom. It's mind blowing!" By now granny had at least three fingers in

her twat working toward a self induced climax which she accomplished right there in front of us in the kitchen.

When I started to disengage from my mom, my grandmother said, "Hold it sweetie, we don't want all that great fuck juice you pumped into your mom's pussy be wasted and leak out onto the floor, let me help you." She knelt down right next to my mom and took a hold of my cock. She then slowly eased my dick from my mother's pussy while turning her head so she was between my mom's now spread legs with her mouth directly below her daughter's cunt. When my dick popped out of my mom's cunt, my grandmother gave my cock a quick lick then stuck her tongue out to catch my cum that began oozing out of my mom's cunt. She raised her head a bit and began sucking on my mom's cunt to my mom's delight as she began moaning, "Oh Margaret you know how much I like that! You eat my pussy so well, you always have. Ohhh yes, lick my clit and suck your grandson's cum out of your daughter's cunt, eat me, eat me, oh fuck eat me mama. Oh god I love this, ohhhhhhh fuck me, I'm going to cum again!" Grandma just kept eating her daughter's cunt until she climaxed again, right there in the kitchen.

I couldn't help myself from taking advantage of the situation and so while my granny was busy concentrating on eating my mom's cunt, I reached down her blouse and played with her tits, god they are big, huge melons with nice big nipples. I got her nipples really hard and erect by pinching them and rolling my hands over them. Watching the cunt eating and feeling my granny's tits, kept me hard and when I grandmother pulled her face from my mom's cunt; she immediately reached up and grabbed my cock and stuck it in her mouth. She started sucking my dick like there was no tomorrow. She attempted to deep throat me but was not able to get all of my cock in her mouth. She just kept sucking on my dick till I knew I was about to blow again and told her so. She nodded okay with her mouth full of dick, so I placed my hand on back of her head as I felt the first wave of cum surge through my dick and pushed her face tight into me getting about ¾ of my cock down her throat. She simultaneously reached over and squeezed my balls as I filled her mouth and throat with three large cum squirts. Before she released my dick, she reached around my butt and pulled me even tighter into her face forcing more of my dick into her throat. She finally took all 10 and ½ inches down her throat and held me there for a few moments. God it felt great.

Granny let go of my dick and plopped down on the floor gasping for air, she was totally exhausted; I found a chair and sat down with my now limp dick dangling over the edge. My mother was still leaning over the sink with her shinny ass and freshly eaten pussy pointed in our direction. She was the first to speak, "Margaret, you are such a slut, eating your daughter's pussy full of your grandson's cum right in front of him. What must he think of you?"

"What are you talking about? You're standing there bare ass naked with your cunt, asshole and tits in plain sight right in front of your son. So Peter, what do you think of your granny? Do you think she is a nasty old slut? And what do you think of your mom standing there all naked with cum oozing from her cunt and asking to be ass fucked next time?"

"I think you are both hot cunts! Really hot, and I mean hot cunts. Granny you are one hot mama, your cunt eating and cock sucking are first class as is your fucking skills. And mom, your ass looks so fucking inviting. If I wasn't so tuckered out, I get behind you right now and fuck that tight little asshole of yours."

"Oh baby, that would be so good. It has been awhile since I've had the pleasure of feeling your big cock shoved up my ass."

"Oh my! Are you two into anal sex?"

"Yeah granny, remember I told you last night that I fuck mom in the ass, in fact I've fucked mom's nice ass a number of times."

"Yes baby you have and it has always been a joy to feel that big cock of yours penetrate my tight asshole. Oh god, it feels so good to have you inside me, I don't care which one of my holes you fuck."

Granny responded, "That is music to my ears. Peter I want you to promise me that you will fuck me in the ass before I go home; it has been a long time since I've enjoyed a good ass fucking. Your grandpa and a number of his close buddies routinely fucked me in the ass, but that was a long time ago."

"Your wish is my command granny. Why don't you stand here next to mom so I can enjoy the sight of the two hottest asses I know." My grandma didn't hesitate and stood next to mom facing the counter. I ran and got my phone, I then instructed my mom and grandma to reach back and spread their buns. They both stood there next to each other with their bare asses exposed giving me a great photo shot of mother and daughter asses. I took a few shots and then asked them to move over to where they could bend way over. They walked into the living room and stood in front of the couch. I told them to get totally naked and to bend over and place their heads on the couch and to spread their legs. I then told them to reach around and spread their buns exposing their assholes and pussies plus get their tits to hang as low as possible. I also told them to finger themselves and each other. They did and I began taking dozens of photos including many close ups of their cunts, asses and tits, many of which showed fingers in their holes.

When I finished grandma asked me what I was going to do with the photos. I said, "I just save them for a rainy day so to speak, where upon I get them out and masturbate while

remembering what it felt like when I fucked whoever's ass or pussy I'm looking at."

We all got cleaned up again and had breakfast. Mom remained naked but grandma said she didn't feel comfortable being naked and so she wore an unbuttoned blouse and panties. I spent most the day catching up on my studies but took every opportunity to fondle my mom and granny when I saw them. Never walked past granny without reaching inside her blouse to squeeze one of her tits or sometimes I'd reach down and slide my hand inside her panties and play with her pussy. She never objected and would always rub her hand along my hardened cock.

When evening came, we all settled down in the living room to watch some TV. Mom had had her apron on most the day but took it off when we finished the dishes. Granny was still wearing her unbuttoned blouse but had gotten rid of her panties. I remained nude with a raging hard on as usual. I sat in the middle of the couch and the girls each sat beside me. I put my arms around their shoulders and slide my hands down their chests and got two handfuls of tits. They each took a hold of my hard dick and were stroking it keeping me aroused. When pre-cum appeared on the tip of

my dick, granny bent over and licked it up. She licked me a few times then took the head of my dick in her mouth. As she leaned forward I moved my hand from her tit to her back and then ran it down to her butt forcing my hand under her until I could feel her pussy and began to finger fuck her. After a few minutes of this, granny raised her head from my dick and said, "Genie, I can't wait any longer, I need to be fucked right now. I've been on pins and needles all day wanting to feel Peter's big cock inside me again. I gotta be fucked."

She stood up, removed her blouse and walked over to dining table, bent over it saying, "Come on Peter, come over here and fuck me like you did your mother this morning. I want to feel you deep inside me and I want you to pump your semen into my womb, I want my cunt flooded with your sperm." My mom waived her hand at me saying go ahead. I got up and walked over with my dick sticking straight out and got behind my granny and without any ceremony, placed my cock head at the entrance of her pussy and shoved my cock into her. She immediately moaned as I began fucking her hard and deep right there in the dining room. My mom came over and stood beside me so she could massage my balls as I fucked her mother.

Granny began to scream, "OH FUCK YES, SCREW ME PETER, SCREW YOUR GRANDMOTHER, FUCK ME, FUCK ME GOOD AND DEEP, YES RAM YOUR BIG COCK DEEP IN SIDE ME, OHHH YES, FILL MY CUNT WITH YOUR CUM, OH FUCK YES, YES, YES FUCK ME, HARDER, HARDER, DEEPER, DEEPER, FUCK I LOVE THIS, I LOVE BEING FUCKED HARD, I LOVE YOUR COCK PETER, JUST POUND MY PUSSY." I just continued fucking her as hard as I could with my mother massaging my balls until I felt that familiar feeling and said, "I'm cumming granny, oh fuck here it comes!" Just then I felt my mother's finger in my ass playing with my prostrate.

Granny responded, "YES, YES, OHHHHH FUCK YES, I WANT MY CUNT FILLED WITH YOUR CUM PETER, OH GOD I LOVE HAVING ALL YOUR COCK INSIDE ME, YES, YES, PUMP ME FULL OF YOUR CUM PETER, I WANT YOU TO FILL YOUR GRANDMOTHER'S NASTY CUNT WITH YOUR TEENAGE CUM, YES, OH YES FUCK ME, FUCK ME, OH GOD FUCK ME." I exploded in her and must have pumped a full quart of cum in my grandmothers' pussy. I was totally exhausted and when I pulled my cock from my granny's cunt, I saw cum begin to

ooze out of pussy. My mom told my granny to quickly lie down on the couch. I watched as granny moved toward the couch and lay down on her back. My mom spread granny's legs and immediately got between her mother's legs and began eating her cum drenched pussy. It was a sight to see, my mom really went to work on my granny's cunt, she was eating it like there was no tomorrow, sucking and licking and tonguing granny's pussy. Granny was moaning in total pleasure while my mom ate her pussy.

I watched my mom devour my granny's pussy for about 15 minutes, giving me a chance to catch my breath and also to stroke myself to another hard on. With my mother on her knees, her bare ass sticking up in the air was just too much to ignore, I got down behind her and placed the head of my hard cock in her crack, rub it up and down a few times and when I felt the opening of her pussy, shoved my cock inside her. She pulled her face free from my granny's pussy and said, "Oh yes Peter, fuck me, fuck your mother while I suck your cum from granny's cunt. She tastes so good when her cunt is drenched with your cum." I was so turned on I just fucked my mom until I shot another load into her pussy while she continued eating granny's cunt. I know that

granny had another climax by her moans and groans she was uttering.

We all collapsed for awhile and didn't even move. Finally granny got up and went to the bathroom and when she came out, she said, "I think we need more than one cock in this house. Peter you are good, in fact you are very good and much better than most guys, but I know your mother wants your cock every night and so do I. After such good sex, it's hard to go to bed alone. I want to have a body next to me with a nice cock that I can play with and fuck if I want to. Tomorrow I'm going to look for a fuck buddy."

Chapter 11

When grandma left, my mom and I were left sitting together on the couch, mom was still gently stroking my hard cock and I had slipped my hand down between her legs and began massaging her pussy; I was mostly playing with her pussy lips, squeezing them together, then slipping a finger between them and rubbing her clit, then rubbing my fingers back and forth across her pussy lips. She turned her face toward me and gave me a big kiss. She broke off the kiss saying, "Uhhhh Peter, I like how we are with each other, it is so nice to just sit here all naked and fondling each other, your fingers feel so good when your play with my cunt like you're doing. And I so love stroking your big cock, it feels so good in the palm of my hand; you know that you are so lucky for having such a big cock, not many guys do. I love just running my finger up and down your shaft and to feel the big mushroom head of your dick knowing how wonderful it feels when you slide your cock into my pussy. Ummmm, so nice, so very very nice. You are so good to your mother."

"Thanks mom, I too enjoy you running your finger up and down my cock like you are doing, your touch is like magic to me. I also love feeling the palm of your hand on my cock when you jerk me off and when you put my cock head in your mouth as I start to cum. I really love cumming in your mouth mom, your lips on my cock feel so good when you suck me off. You're the best."

"Does Gloria or her mother suck your cock very often?"

"A few times, but mostly I cum in their cunts."

"But I bet they really enjoy that. Have you ever butt fucked either one of them?"

"Yea, but just once with Victoria. She says that she likes being fucked in the ass so I'll probably be doing it more often."

"Oh Peter, this is nice just you and me here in the couch, me stroking your hard cock and you fingering my pussy, it feels so good. Ummmm, yea I too like having your cock in

my mouth, I love the feel of my lips wrapped around your mushroom cock head; I also of course, love having your big cock in my pussy. Oh I so love it when you fuck me, your big cock is absolutely the best cock I have ever fucked. And I love having your hands all over me, squeezing my tits, rubbing and fingering my pussy like you are doing right now. The other thing I like so much is having your mouth all over me, kissing my neck, kissing me on the lips, sucking on my tits and nipples and especially eating my pussy. I even like it when you lick my asshole, I never thought in my wildest dreams that I would be telling my son how I like him licking and playing with my asshole. I get so horny when you do that." She started to moan as I started working over her enlarged clit. "Oh baby, I love that, oh yes play with your mother's clit, do it easy. Oh god I love it." She passionately kissed me as I continued working over her clit while she continued to stroke my hard cock. Suddenly she grabbed my hand that was in her crotch saying, "Oh baby, I'm cumming, I'm cumming, ohhhhh yes baby don't stop, please don't stop, pleaseeee." I continued rubbing her clit as her climax washed over her body. I love having my mother climax like this; she seems to get so much pleasure from it. She had stopped stroking my dick and was just squeezing it, which was fine. She opened her eyes and said, "You can stop now, but please keep your fingers in me."

I quickly pulled my hand away and started to slide down to get my mouth on her twat saying, "I would much rather have my tongue in you." She smiled as she slumped down on the couch spreading her legs as I got on my knees between her legs and put my face in her twat; I first licked and then tongued her cunt hole paying special attention to her clit. She immediately placed her hand on the back of my head and pushed my face tightly into her pussy saying, "Oh god yes, you are so good to me and know what I like, yes I love this. Yes eat me Peter!" I just kept eating her and actually got rather aggressive sucking her cunt lips into my mouth and sucking really hard. She kept pushing my face into her twat and said, "Oh god Peter, if you keep this up, I think I'm going to cum again. Oh yes ... yes Peter eat meeee." I continued eating her for maybe 10 minutes as she was squirming while holding my face tight into her pussy. Then suddenly she said, "Oh fuck yes! Eat your mother's cunt, yes, yes, suck on my pussy, suck on my cunt, suck on your mommy's fuck hole, oh god Peter, I'm cumming again! Ohhhh fuck!" As she was moaning, she wrapped her legs around my body squeezing me until she finished cumming for the second time.

Finally she relaxed and released me and I got back up on the couch and sat next to her holding her in my arms. She looked at me and stroked my hard cock saying, "I need to take care of this for you sweetie, but first let's sit here awhile before we go to bed and fuck."

We just sat there quietly for a few minutes with my mother still stroking my cock while I began fondling her pussy again, she said, "You know, I feel bad for grandma, she has been so phenomenally sexually active all her life and now she's not. I would like to help her but at the same time I don't want to give you up every night; I will go batty having you and grandma having sex every night just down the hall."

I interjected, "Maybe it's time to get your fuck buddy?"

"Oh that's a great idea, but first of all, I don't know how to get a hold of him, and secondly it's been less than 12 hours since he was here fucking me so I'm not sure if he's up to it again."

"I have his phone number, why don't you text him to find out?" By this time my mom had let go of my cock and I had removed my hand and finger from her pussy. I stuck my finger in my mouth to taste my mother's juices like I usually do when I finger fuck her. She glanced at me and winked saying, "How do I taste big boy?"

"Yummy as usual."

Mom then said, "Oh shit, not sure what to do Peter. What do you think?"

"You won't know until you try."

"Okay, get me my phone, please." My mom copied Randy's phone number into her phone and hit the message button. She texted, 'Randy, I want to thank you again for the nice night we had, it was beautiful and just what I needed. Just wanted you to know that if you're so inclined, I would love to share my bed again with you tonight.'

"Oh god Peter, what have I done? I have openly invited one of your friends, one of your high school buddies over for a night of sex. Hope this does not get me in trouble. He is 18 isn't he?"

"Yea, he's actually 19, he was out of school a year with some kind of illness as a kid."

"That's good. Not that he was ill, but that he is of age and it's not illegal for me to be fucking him."

Bingo, she received a return text from Randy in just minutes, it read, 'Nice to hear from you and I too enjoyed last night. I AM so inclined, what time should I come over?'

My mom yelled, "Shit Peter, look here, Randy is hot to trout. Oh my god my pussy is already tingling." She immediately reached down between her legs and rubbed her pussy. She text back, 'Now would not be too early to cum over.' She showed me her text and I said, "Clever mom, clever."

Randy immediately responded, 'Will cum as soon as I can, like maybe 20 minutes.'

Mom jumped up saying, "I got to freshen up and maybe do a little ass cleaning incase he wants some backdoor sex. Honey, why don't you go up and crawl into grandma's bed and make her really happy."

I said, "Not before I get to taste your sweet pussy some more, it must be full of your sweet delicious juices."

My mom leaned back on the couch spreading her legs and said, "You are probably right after making me cum twice, you sexy guy. But make it quick." I lowered my face into her crotch and feasted upon her juicy pussy getting every last drop of cum I could, and there was quite a bit. After about five minutes of me eating my mother's pussy, she pushed me off saying, "Go, go now and make your granny happy."

I didn't need a second invitation and so first I hit the shower and then dashed into granny's room. She was lying in bed reading a magazine when I opened the door. When she saw me naked with a hard on, she immediately sat up in bed and

said, "Oh my god Peter, so glad to see you and what a nice surprise. Doesn't your mother want you and that big dick of yours tonight?"

"Oh yea, but she has her fuck buddy coming over so I'm here to take care of your needs granny. And that is any need you have as long as it has something to do with the space between your legs."

She threw back the covers revealing that she was naked; spread her legs wide as she reached down rubbing her pussy saying, "You mean this space?"

"Yea granny, that space."

"Oh yes, this space needs lots of attention as does this space." She lifted and pulled her knees up as she slid her hand down her exposed crack and rubbed her asshole.

"Oh yea granny, I can take care of both spaces. Which one do you want to take care of first?"

"Oh fuck just get up here and shove that big cock of yours into my cunt and give your granny another hot fuck. You know how much I love feeling your big cock slide deep inside me." Well, that started the night off for me; granny and I fucked and sucked each other all night long. I never heard Randy and mom so not sure what went on there, I'll let mom tell her story.

Genie's story ...

I had text Randy to just come in the house and that I would be in the bedroom waiting for him. I had just finished flushing out my ass and was standing next to my bed after slipping on a shorty night gown when Randy stuck his head in my room. He said, "Uhhhh, nice body lady, would you like some company, you look hot!"

"Oh Hi Randy, good to see you again. And thanks, do I look hot enough to fuck?"

"Definitely!"

"Good, come on in and close the door."

As Randy walked toward me he said, "Where is Peter tonight."

"He's just down the hall. Is that a problem for you?"

"Ahhh. I thought that you would be alone."

"Well no, but Peter will not even know you are here. He never comes in my room unless he knows that it is okay. He has something to do early in the morning and so he'll be gone before we're up." Randy put a smile back on his face and so I greeted him with a big hug and a passionate kiss with lots of tongue. He returned the kiss while pressing his body against mine, I could feel the lump in his pants and I knew he could feel my erect nipples against his chest. We kissed and caressed for a few minutes and when I reached down to rub his cock I said, "You know it was only about 12 hours ago that you had this monster up inside me, shooting me full of your delicious sperm."

"I know, I thought about that all day long wondering when I would get chance to do that again. You are so beautiful and sexy, I can't believe I'm here with you again so soon."

"Well believe it, cause I want you here ... with ME .. and especially IN me."

"Oh fuck that's music to my ears." With that, Randy slid his hands down my body and lifted my night gown up over my head leaving me completely naked standing in front of him. I stood there in a pose as he eyeballed me from top to bottom. When he reached down to his belt, I said, "Let me do that." and began undressing him and once he was naked, we crawled into bed. He said that he wanted to first eat me before he fucked me, so we got in the 69 position and sucked each other for about ten or fifteen minutes, I was able to get about three fourths of his dick down my throat while he was sucking and licking my cunt. He then got on top of me and we fucked mission style. That seemed to relax him and when he finished pumping another fresh load of sperm inside me, he totally relaxed and laid on me without removing his dick from my cum drenched pussy, he was giving me some great sensations. I told him how I liked what he was doing with his dick inside me; he then

rolled off me and I slid down to clean off his cum coated cock. Once I had him clean, I sat back up and we necked for a while. He was really working over my tits, sucking, licking, and squeezing them, I loved it.

I said, "I am so glad you came over tonight. I was very nervous asking you."

"Oh I'm the one that's most glad and thankful. After last night, I have been in a fog all day, just thinking about last night and this morning. I don't think my cock has relaxed all day, I've had a constant hard on visualizing your beautiful face and sexy body."

"Was I wearing any clothes in your visualizations?"

"No, you were absolutely naked like you are right now."

"Good, I always want you to see or visualize me as being naked or at least naked under my clothes knowing that my tits and pussy are available for you. I'll take your remarks as a complement. Did you jack off at all today?"

"No but I sure wanted to many times; god I loved fucking you last night. You should take my remarks as a complement cause I meant them as a complement. You are a beautiful and sexual woman. You most turn every man's head when they see you. I think you are stunning."

"Oh my god Randy, you're going to give me the big head."

"Good, I want to give you a big head, my big dick head."

"Uhhh that sounds wonderful."

"You have such a beautiful face, these tits that I am holding right now are magnificent, your nipples become so erect and suckable, your legs are outstanding, your ass is perfect and you have a sexy walk. And to top that all off, it turns out that your pussy is absolutely delicious plus it feels so wonderful when my cock is deep inside it. What else could a man want?"

"Well thank you so much Randy, but you must also know that you are a very handsome young man that I'm sure many gals and women would kill just to be with you." Randy just smiled back at me. I then asked him if he wanted anything and that I was going to get a glass of wine. He wanted a beer. We spent the next half hour or so just chatting in bed, I occasionally would reach down and rub his cock to make sure he stayed semi-hard, which was not a problem. He constantly fondled and occasionally sucked on my tits and erect nipples which had my pussy constantly dripping . We eventually got into more passionate activity including cock sucking and pussy eating until I suggested that he fuck me doggy style. We took our time and both experienced a great climax. Two rounds of sex taxed our energy and we both snoozed off.

I woke up when I felt Randy snuggle up against my back, he slid his arm around me and began to fondle my tits while I felt his hard cock begin to slide between my butt cheeks. I reached down between my legs and was able to stroke his hard cock which was now poking out between my legs and rubbing against my pussy. I pulled his cock tight against my pussy lips and rubbed my cunt back and forth along his

shaft. I looked down to see his hand rubbing and squeezing my tits, I loved it.

Suddenly I heard my mom, "Well you love birds, want your coffee now or after your morning fuck?"

Randy jumped but I grabbed him and rolled over saying, "Morning mother." There she was only wearing one of Peter's long sleeved shirts; I knew that is all she had on.

"Morning sweetie. Hey, this reminds me of the times when you were a teenager after one of your Saturday night dates. You always had your date in bed with you in the morning."

"Mom, this is Randy. He goes to school with Peter."

"Holly shit! I could tell he was young, but I didn't think he was Peter's age. Well, so it is just like it was when you were a teenager." And she laughed.

"Yes I agree, but Randy is a very mature young man."

"Well regardless, I will make the same offer to Randy as I made to your dates when you were a teenager." As mom was talking she reached down like I've seen her do so many times and began to lift the shirt or blouse she was wearing to expose her bare pussy. She continued, "Young man I want you to know that this house comes with two pussies, one is young and fresh, well it use to be and the other is well used and very experienced." Mom also raised her leg placing her knee on the bed thus spreading her thighs and giving us a better view of her naked shaved cunt. I know Randy was interested as he raised his head to get a better view of my mother's pussy. She then flexed her vagina muscles making her pussy lips pulse. I took Randy's hand and moved it toward my mom's pussy. Randy turned his head toward me and I just nodded and he proceeded to reach over with my help and touched my mom's pussy. I said, "She wants you to touch her and to finger her pussy."

He did and mom responded, "Oh yeeeea! That feels real good Randy! Yes finger my pussy; I want you to know what my well used pussy feels like and how warm and wet it is. Ummm, yes your finger feels so good but wouldn't you rather slip your hard cock into my warm and wet fuck

hole?" She is unbelievable at times. She then took Randy's hand and held it tight in her crotch forcing Randy's finger deep inside her pussy as she humped his hand. After a few thrusts of my mother's pussy, I grabbed Randy's hand pulling it free saying, "I want a taste." I pulled Randy's hand toward my face and sucked his finger. "Ummm good, you taste good mom. You want to have a taste Randy?" I moved his hand back in the direction of my mother's exposed cunt, Randy did not hesitate and stuck his finger back into my mother's cunt. My mom had reached down with both hands and parted her pussy lips as an invite. Randy buried his finger really deep into my mom's cunt causing her to moan a little, she then took a hold of his hand moving it around until she said, "Yea, right there, oh yea that's my clit, oh fuck rub it a little. Ohhhh yes." Randy gave her a few more in and out motions then withdrew his finger and stuck it in his mouth.

My mom said, "Do I taste good?"

He nodded YES and then I said to mom, "Open your shirt mom and show Randy your magnificent tits that you are so proud of." She obliged and unbuttoned the two buttons that held the shirt together, and out flopped her huge tits. I said,

"Look at those Randy, have you ever seen such big tits and nipples in your life?"

He just shook his head while he was pushing his fingers back into her cunt for the third time. I continued, "Those nipples can get so big that they can almost fill a man's mouth. Mom, lean over and give Randy a chance to suck on one of your big tits." She leaned forward as Randy extended his neck and opened his mouth, he took in a mouthful of tit and nipple.

My mom then placed her hand on the back of his head and pushed more of her tit into his mouth saying, "Oh yea Randy, suck on my tits, make my nipples erect, I know you'll like um. I like having my tits sucked while my cunt is fingered. Oh yea Randy, rub my clit some more. Oh fuck you've got me really horny. I like this guy, Genie."

"Mom, you are always horny and yes Randy is a good fuck buddy." Wow, my mom has not been in the room for no more than five minutes and here she was getting her tits sucked on and her cunt fingered. I had been stroking Randy's cock the whole time giving him a raging hard on. I

had to go to the bathroom so I said, "Okay mom, I need to use the bathroom and when I'm gone, it's okay to stroke Randy's cock with your hand or put your mouth on his cock, but I don't want you putting or letting him stick his cock in your pussy. My pussy is going to be the first pussy he fucks this morning. You got it?" She nodded OK.

When I got back, there was my mom stretched out totally nude on top of Randy with most of Randy's cock in her mouth and Randy's face buried in her crotch eating her pussy. When I announced my return, my mom pulled her head up off Randy's cock and said, "There, I got him ready for you, look how hard he is. He has a beautiful cock and it is so big. I know how good it is going to feel when he slides it inside your pussy Genie, you're going to love it." She stroked his big shinny cock several more times before continuing, "Okay Randy, I think your cock is ready for your morning fuck, I wish it was with me rather than Genie; it should slide very easily into her hot juicy pussy. I know because I've seen and helped get hundreds of cocks into her cunt. And if Genie doesn't mind, you can continue eating my cunt while you fuck her cunt. "

I didn't respond and crawled onto the bed and immediately got on my back, Randy rolled over and got on top of me. I grabbed his cock and guided him into my pussy while mom stood at the head of the bed right above me. She then squatted down bringing her pussy down to where Randy could reach it with his mouth, just a few inches from my face. I looked right at her asshole. She put her hand on the back of Randy's head guiding him so his mouth was where she wanted it, right on her pussy lips. Randy started to immediately pound my pussy with long hard and deep thrusts as I watched him eagerly eat my mother's pussy only inches from my face. I could see his tongue dart between her pussy lips and how he would suck her pussy lips into his mouth. Randy's cock seemed to be bigger than last time we fucked and harder, he was putting a lot of energy into fucking me and I really enjoyed it.

Suddenly I could feel his dick getting even bigger and boom, I could feel him pumping a big load of sperm into the depths of my cunt. Immediately I could feel how juicy my cunt had become from all the semen he was pumping into me; this sent me into a fantastic orgasm and then I heard my mom moaning, she was also experiencing an orgasm from Randy eating her cunt.

Mom had both hands on Randy's head and was holding him really tight against her cunt while rocking her hips to get maximum action on her pussy. She was really moaning and groaning and didn't seem to want to release his head. I figured this may go on for a long time. I had come down off my sexual high and just lay there waiting for mom to quit so Randy could disengage his cock from my pussy. Mom continued holding his face in her crotch while working her hips up and down, I knew she was not done with Randy. I finally reached down pushing on Randy's hips, he got the hint and lifted up his ass pulling his semi-hard dick free from my pussy and I slid out from underneath him. I sat up and saw that mom had her eyes closed and was just totally engrossed in Randy eating her pussy.

She finally said, "Oh Randy I love how you are eating my cunt, yes suck on my cunt lips, tongue fuck me, yes get your tongue in my cunt hole and play with my clit, I want another orgasm. Please make me cum again Randy, I want to cum for you so bad and give you a mouth full of my juices." Randy was not objecting and remained on his hands and knees as he continued eating my mom's cunt to her

delight. She seemed to be getting closer to a climax as her moans became louder and then Randy reached up under her and began rubbing his thumb along her crack which brought even more moans from her. Then I could tell without really seeing that he had stuck his thumb up her ass. She let out a squeal and said, "Oh god I'm cumming again, oh FUCK ME this is feeling so fucking good, I'm cumming, oh god I'm cumming, oh yes Randy, yes, suck me dry, eat my cum."

I watched as my mom just seemed to freeze as she climaxed took over her body, every muscle seemed to become tense. As she began to relax, she opened her eyes and said, "Oh fuck I love to cum like that. It's been a long time. Dam Randy, you can eat my cunt anytime you want to and please do it often. I hope I climax that hard when you get around to fucking my cunt with that big cock of yours. Oh god that was good!"

Randy just smiled as he rolled over on his back with his hard cock sticking nearly straight up in the air. My mom said, "Look at that Genie, he fucked you just a short time ago, has eaten my pussy and still has a hard on. I love having sex with young guys." I nodded in agreement.

Randy reached down and gently stroked his hard cock while looking up at my mom who was now standing at the head of the bed; he was looking straight up at her pussy. My mom said to Randy, "Are you good for another go around?"

Randy just held his hard cock vertical without saying a word. Mom took that as a yes and reached over to me to steady herself as she maneuvered so that she was standing over Randy with a leg on each side of him and her pussy right above his cock. While still holding on to me she began to squat and said, "Thanks sweetie, it's my turn to have this beautiful big cock stuffed in my pussy, you don't mind do you?"

I just nodded NO and steadied her as she lowered her cunt down onto Randy's cock. She took in his entire cock on the first penetration, and once she bottomed out, she leaned forward letting her big tits hang in Randy's face. He immediately opened his mouth and began sucking on one of her gigantic tits as she began to fuck his cock. It was exciting to watch so I sat back and began to play with my pussy as I watched my mom fuck this teenage kid. I could

tell he really liked sucking on her big melons, he had his hands all over her tits while his tongue was busy licking each of her erect nipples. He went from one tit to the next and back again, licking and sucking in a very energetic manner. My mom's legs began to tire and so she suggested that Randy fuck her doggie style so he could continue fondling with her big tits as they hung down from her body.

When she disengaged her cunt from Randy's cock she noticed I was leaning against the head board with my legs spread and my hand buried in my snatch. She said, "Why don't you move over here above my head and position yourself so Randy can eat your juicy cunt while he fucks my cunt, like we did earlier except we're swapping cunts." I agreed and so when she was on her hands and knees, Randy got behind her and easily slid his big hard cock back up inside her very wet cunt and began fucking her again. I moved over and offered my pussy to Randy; he stretched his neck and buried his face in my cunt while he fucked my mom's cunt and fondled her tits. That's how we remained until we all climaxed. I climaxed first as Randy was doing a magnificent job on my cunt with his mouth and tongue and as soon as I climaxed, he shot a load of cum deep into my

mother's cunt sending her off into the pleasure of another orgasm, her fourth one before breakfast.

We all collapsed on the bed and didn't even move for quite awhile. Finally I decided to clean up and said, "Well I'm going to take a shower and then make us all some breakfast. Mom you can put the coffee on and Randy, you can take a shower with me." I got up and headed for the bathroom with Randy right behind me. We jumped into the shower and washed each other taking our time that included some making out. We passionately kissed while taking liberties with each other's body; I stroked Randy's cock while he fondled my tits and played with my pussy and at one point drove his finger up my asshole. When we finished we were both aroused but knew we had had enough sex for awhile. I fixed my hair and put on my little apron, Randy put on a T shirt and pair of shorts. When we got to the kitchen, granny had on Peter's shirt again and was making coffee. I whipped up a breakfast and we all sat down to eat.

After breakfast, we all pitched in to clean up the kitchen and do the dishes. Plenty of hanky panky occurred during this time. We frequently rubbed up against one another, tits were squeezed, pussies and asses were rubbed and lots of

cock stroking. I asked Randy when he planned on going home, he responded, "Well I should probably head home pretty soon, I don't have much planned this afternoon but I like to spend some time with my dad."

Randy and I headed for the living room when I asked him about his dad and mom. He said, "My mom died three years ago from cancer and that he lived with his dad who was finally getting back to normal from his loss." I said I was sorry for both their losses and had Randy sit beside me on the couch. My mother followed us into the living room and sat across from us. She is just shameless, she pulled up the tails of Peter's shirt she was wearing as she sat down and deliberately spread her legs clearly revealing her bare pussy. I continued my conversation with Randy while he frequently starred as my mother's bare snatch. I was a bit annoyed and so to distract Randy, I removed my apron and took his hand and placed it on my pussy mound. He immediately focused on me and pushed his hand deep into my crotch, I in turn parted my legs giving him easy access to my pussy hole. I actually moved my leg that was next to him up over his legs to where my thigh was rubbing against his cock. As this point my pussy was very visible and accessible which he took advantage of by sliding his fingers

up and down my slit as my mother watched us. I was getting chills from his action. My mom suddenly stood up saying, "Well you two, I'm going to take a nap, didn't get much sleep last night and this morning has been very taxing. Have fun and will I see you later Randy?"

Randy looked up without removing his hand from my pussy saying, "Don't know for sure Margaret, but sleep well." As mom left the room, Randy leaned over and kissed me as I felt his fingers sliding deeper into my pussy. I wrapped my arms around his neck and held him tight as I returned his kiss using lots of tongue. He was really forcing his fingers deep inside me, giving me some good vibes that rekindled my horniness. We stayed on the couch for quite some time making out like starved animals; I had removed his shorts and sucked on his cock a number of times while he played with my pussy. When our lips parted for a short time, he said, "When do you expect Peter?"

"He could come home anytime."

"What would he say or think if he found us like this?"

"Well I think he will be okay with it, I told him all about you staying over last night and that you were now my fuck buddy. However I'm thinking that maybe it is too soon for him to have totally accepted that his mom is screwing one of his friends and then actually seeing us in the act of fucking. So let's take this to my room." Randy agreed and helped me get up as we headed for my bedroom.

Once in my room, we started petting again ending up on my bed in the 69 position. He was really eating my cunt to my absolute delight, at times he had his tongue buried to the max in my cunt and then he would suck all of my cunt lips into his mouth while using his tongue to play with my clit. I was wanting to cum so bad and I knew he was also close to cumming by all the pre-cum he was generating. He then parted my pussy lips with his fingers and began licking my cunt with special attention to my clit. He was driving me crazy and finally I told him he had to stop. He then started to lick my entire crack and would spread my buns allowing his face to be pressed directly against my asshole. I knew I had to have him fuck me in the ass and so I said, "Oh sweetie, I love your tongue on my ass so much, would you object to fucking me in the ass?"

He removed his face from my crotch and said, "I would love to fuck you in the ass. It would be my pleasure to bury my cock in your tight little sexy asshole." I then said to him that I must first freshen up before I could let him fuck me in the ass. I jumped out of the bed, ran to the bathroom, flushed out my ass and returned in just minutes. He was lying on his back stroking his nice big hard cock.

I hopped up on the bed and asked him how he wanted me, on my back or on my stomach? He said, "Whatever way you want to be, I just want to see and feel my cock sliding into your tight asshole." I wanted to see his face while he was fucking me, so I got on my back, pulled my knees up to give him easy access to my ass. I handed him some lubricant and he began lubing my asshole. He coated my asshole with the lubricant and stuck his finger up my ass. He repeated this a couple times and then I told him to use two fingers which he did. I was stroking his dick while he was preparing my ass for the invasion. He said, "Are you ready?" I just nodded yes and said, "Take it slow, it always hurts a little when you start."

He scooted up between m y legs and placed the head of his cock on my asshole. He smiled at me as he began to push

his dick inside me. We did not make much progress at first and I then told him to push a little harder. He did and I felt the head of his dick begin to enter me, I held my breadth as the mushroom head of his cock slowly penetrated my asshole. There was considerable pain and so I told him to hold it, he did. When the pain subsided, I told him to push more of his cock into me. He did and before I knew it, he had half his cock buried in my tight ass and so I told him I was okay and to just start fucking me. He had this huge smile on his face as he began thrusting his cock deep inside my ass. Finally my ass relaxed enough so that he was able to get his entire cock engaged in my ass, oh god it felt good. I smiled back at him and said, "Oh fuck Randy! Your cock feels so good inside my ass, I knew it would. Now just fuck me good baby, pump my ass full of your young sperm, your delicious semen, your juice cum. I'm so glad you are willing to fuck me in the ass, now you have two holes you can fuck most anytime you want plus having my mouth available for sucking your dick. Oh god, this feels so fucking good, don't stop for anything." He didn't; he really got into it and was ramming my ass with hard and deep thrusts to my absolute pleasure. He finally exploded and pumped a good bit of cum in my ass, it was a phenomenal feeling. I had a good orgasm just before he unloaded. As soon as he

was done, he pulled out and lay next to me; we were both a bit exhausted.

As we lay there, I thought I heard some noises and wasn't sure who it was, either Peter or granny. I looked over at Randy and he had his eyes closed with his dick lying on his belly, it was all shinny and coated with cum. It looked delicious and so I leaned over to lick his dick. He opened his eyes and I said, "Can't resist your shinny cock. I know your cock has just been in my ass but I only do this when I know my ass is clean, I don't want to freak you out." He nodded okay as I lifted his cock up a bit and shoved my mouth down his shaft and proceeded to give him a nice blowjob. When I had him real hard again, I removed his cock from my mouth and said, "I want to save this until later, okay?"

Randy responded, "Yea, okay but that's not fair leaving me hanging."

"I know but I think Peter is home." Randy quickly sat up and his dick immediately went limp. I continued, "It's okay, I know that you and him should probably talk to make sure

you are both on the same page, I'll get up first and you come out in about ten minutes."

I got dressed; well I put on a short dress and shoes, that's about the most I ever wear around my house. When I got to the kitchen Peter was making himself a sandwich, I walked up to him and gave him a nice kiss, he wrapped his arms around me and held me tight and then lowered his hand to my ass and raised my skirt till his hand was on my bare ass. He said, "Just checking if you were wearing any panties."

"You know I don't at home and especially around you. Have a nice morning?"

"Yep."

"I want you to know Randy is still here in my bedroom and will be out in a few minutes. I assume you and him need to talk a bit, so I'm going to dash to the store. Your granny is taking a nap, we had a very active morning." I rushed out the door not caring that I was going commando.

When I got home, Randy had gone home and Peter said that they had a nice talk and worked everything out. He was sitting on the couch next to granny who was again exposing herself. I think Peter had had his hand in her crotch or on her tits as I came in. Her shirt was totally unbuttoned with one tit almost totally exposed with her pussy in plain sight and Peter had a raging hard on. I said, "Am I interrupting anything?"

Granny said, "What does it look like?"

I responded, "It looks like you two were about to fuck or just finished fucking."

My mom said, "Well you are right, I think I had Peter talked into fucking me in the ass. Look at the size of his hard on." as she reached over and stroked the bulge in Peter's shorts, "I'm not sure I can get this thing in my ass but you said you did, so I'm going to die trying."

"Oh shit ma, your sexual appetite is insatiable. You are acting like you did when I was a senior in high school; I think you fucked every one of my boyfriends, all of dad's buddies, all the guys at the local bar, all the players on the local semipro baseball team and any other man you happened to bump into. Jesus, you are going to wear yourself out."

"Baby I know I'm a nymphomaniac, but I can't help it and especially with young men with big cocks. Just leave me alone, okay?"

"Okay mom, just don't want to see you get worn out, it's not good for your health."

"Okay, I hear you." She turned her head toward Peter saying, "Want to take me to your room?" Peter got up and took his granny's hand and walked her into his room and they were gone for well over an hour.

Peter was the first to reappear with a big smile on his face saying, "Well I think granny has been satisfied. After much effort, I was able to fuck granny in the ass that she wanted

so badly. She now seems totally satisfied that she was able to take my cock up her ass as well as her pussy, it wasn't easy. At one point I had at least three fourths of my cock imbedded in her ass before she yelled uncle. And I gave her a big load, there was cum still oozing out of her ass just before I can out."

I said, "Well Peter, you have more than risen to the occasion, especially your dick, now maybe granny will settle down."

Peter retorted, "I hope so."

For the rest of the day, we all just puttered around, did some chores, watched a little TV and had dinner. At end of evening, granny said she was going to bed and needed a full nights rest. Peter and I went to bed around 10 pm and had our usual sex and fell sound asleep.

The next day was school and so we had our normal morning routine, a little ass grabbing before heading out for school. Meeting Gloria during third period and having lunch with her and then home after school. I found granny

on the couch fully dressed when I got home. She and mom had done some shopping and had just gotten home. I asked what they were shopping for and mom responded, "Some new duds for granny, I wanted to spice up her wardrobe a little. We also found out today that one of granny's best friends is real sick and so she is going home tomorrow."

"Oh gosh, I hate to see you go granny. But what did you buy today, let me see it."

My mom spoke saying, "Okay granny, why not try on some of your new clothes, first but on your new cocktail dress." Granny got up with a smirk on her face and headed for the guest bedroom. Five minutes later she came out with a rather short black tight fitting low cut dress.

"Wow, granny that looks great on you. It shows off your nice legs, your great butt and oh man, your wonderful cleavage. It does look as though your tits are about to pop out."

"You like it Peter?"

"Your dress or that your tits are about to pop out?"

"My dress, silly."

"Like I said, it looks great on you."

"You like seeing that most of my tits showing?"

"Actually I like seeing your tits totally showing, but that dress sure makes you look sexy. If you raise your arms, do your tits fall out?" She raised her arms but her tits remained inside her dress.

"Come over here closer granny and turn around, I want to see how the dress fits over your butt." She walked over to where I was sitting and turned her back to me. I reached over and ran my hand across her buttocks; the dress fit her very nicely and was tight across her rear. I then ran my hand down her thigh until I felt bare skin, then ran my hand back up and rubbed her bare ass cheeks, I assumed she was going commando so I then slipped my fingers into her ass

crack and moved my hand forward rubbing my fingers across her asshole to reach her pussy.

She said, "Uh yea, that feels good Peter. Rub me there some more." I rubbed my finger across her pussy lips a couple more times before she turned her body toward me causing one of her barely covered tits to be my face. I reached up with my hand and pulled her dress aside exposing one of her big tits. All I had to do was open my mouth and she pushed her tit into it. I sucked her tit and again reached down to finger her pussy until my mom said, "For shits sake Peter, leave your granny's tits and pussy alone for awhile, you'll probably get a chance to play with them plus her ass later."

Granny said, "Yes Peter, I'll definitely need to have that big cock of yours buried inside me at least one more time before I go, okay?"

I just nodded okay while mom was telling granny what next to try on. She came back out with another sexy dress that was not so short but still left a lot of cleavage showing. I said, "So where are you going to wear these sexy dresses?"

Granny responded, "Whenever I go cock trolling for a good hard fuck."

I said, "Well whenever you wear that first dress you will probably be fucked before you can sit down at a bar."

Granny smiled and said, "I hope so. I know that I will be needing lots of cock from now on."

Mom said, "Okay granny, now show Peter your new negligee. If he thinks your dress is so hot, he'll probably blow his load just seeing you in that negligee." Granny left and mom sat down next to and said as she ran her hand along my hard cock in my pants, "You are really getting hard just watching your granny try on her new clothes."

"Yea mom, she is almost as hot as you are. If you had any dresses like that, I guarantee you would get fucked everywhere you went. Your tits are not as big but are plenty big enough and your ass and legs are outstanding.

"Thanks sweetie, you say the nicest things to your mother." Mom nuzzled my neck as she continued rubbing my cock, I reached over and placed a hand on her thigh, she immediately spread her legs which I took that she wanted her pussy rubbed. I reached under her skirt and found her to be commando and that her pussy was wet. I slipped a finger in her and she cooed in my ear whispering, "I know you are going to fuck your granny tonight, but save enough spunk for me, I really want a slow long deep fuck tonight."

Just then granny came out wearing her new negligee along with very high heels and wow, did she look hot. She had also done up her hair and put on some makeup. Mom and I both sat up and watched as she pranced around the room showing off her new outfit. It was very elegant and made of see through material, you could easily see her tits and nipples and that she had on panties, they turned out to be crotchless. She looked really hot.

My cock was really getting hard, so I reached down unzipped my pants and pulled out my dick and began stroking it as granny paraded around. As soon as my mom noticed me stroking my cock, she replaced my hand with hers as we both watched granny strut her stuff. Finally I

said, "Mom, I know you told me to wait, but I need to fuck granny right now, my balls are about to bust and I want to feel my cock deep inside her warm cunt."

My mom looked at me and took her hand off my cock saying, "Fuck yes, go for it, fuck your grandma."

Granny heard her and walked directly toward me, lifted her negligee way up revealing both her tits and panty cover pussy, she spread her legs a bit and said, "Look, I don't even have to remove my panties to be fucked." And there before our eyes was granny's pussy lips peeking out through the hole in the front of her panties. She said, "Isn't that the greatest, I want a photo of my pussy in these panties."

Mom popped up and fetched her phone and came back and sat next to me. By now my cock was really hard and felt to be bigger than it had ever gotten before. I was stroking it and pointed it straight at granny. Mom used her phone's camera and began photographing granny standing there in front of us with her hands in her crotch widening the hole in her panties to completely expose her pussy. Granny had also completely removed her negligee so mom could take

photos that included both granny's tits and her pussy. I just sat there stroking my hard cock feeling my balls beginning to boil and said, "Granny I need to get my cock into your cunt cause my balls are about to erupt. I want to fuck you right here right now. "

Granny said, "Genie, I want a photo of just Peter's cock to show my friends the size of the cock that fucked me. Then I want to you to get a photo of me sucking his cock and then I want a photo with his cock head at the entrance of my cunt and then one when he is totally inside my cunt. And hopefully we can get one later of him fucking me in my ass."

Mom looked over at me and I just continued stroking my hard dick while she pointed the camera at my crotch, in the meantime, granny lay down on the floor spreading her legs wide and beckoning me to mount her. Mom moved so she could get a shot of my cock starting to penetrate granny's pussy, she had me hold it for a few seconds while she took multiple shots and then nodded okay. I began fucking granny right there on our living room floor. Grammy was moaning all the time as I plunged my cock into her about as hard as I could. When I hit bottom granny said, "He's all

in me! Oh god that feels so good; now take of shot of that Genie."

My mom got down between my legs and had me spread them so she could get a shot of my cock totally engaged in granny's pussy. When she stood up I knew she was done and so I returned to the pleasure of fucking my granny. I just went into high gear and pounded her pussy as she begged for more. Finally I told her I was going to cum and she said, "Yes Peter cum in your granny's cunt, fuck me deep, I want to remember the fun time I've had while being here with you and your mother. Giveit to me Peter, make your granny really happy, fuck me silly." And cum I did, one of my best loads. When I finished I collapsed on top of granny and looked over at my mom. She had sat down on a chair with legs spread, had her head back and eyes closed as she was fanatically fingering her pussy. She too was moaning as she climaxed. What a sight to see.

Granny was the first to stir which prompted me to get up off her. I slowly raised my hips disengaging my semi-hard dripping cock from her cunt and rolled over next to her. She immediately took a hold of my cock and stroked it coating the palm of her hand with our combined cum. After

a few strokes, she released my cock and licked her hand, then looked at me and winked. My mom in the meantime had come back to earth and when she saw that we were no longer engaged in fucking; she got down on the floor between her mother's legs saying, "Open up Margaret, I going to eat that delicious pussy of yours and suck Peter's cum out of your cunt. It's been a long time since I eaten your pussy." Granny pulled her legs way wide giving mom all the room she needed to get her head down between granny's thighs in order to eat her cunt. Granny then lifted one of her tits and said, "Please suck on my tits Peter and get my nipples really hard. I want to get you real horny so you can fuck me in the ass again. I'm so fucking horny I want you to fuck me in the ass as soon as your cock is ready."

My mom heard granny and raised her head, reached over taking my cock in her hand pulling it toward her mouth saying, "Here I will help you Margaret." Mon started sucking my cock while she also fingered granny's pussy. For the next half hour or so, I sucked on granny's tits, mom switched back and forth from sucking my cock to eating granny's cunt. I finally regained my hardness and mom said, "Margaret I think Peter is ready to fuck you in the ass, I'll go get some lubricant." She got up and granny took my

mom's place and began stroking my cock while I continued feasting on my granny's tits.

Mom came back with the lubricant and a pillow, she threw down the pillow, told granny to lay down with her pussy on top of the pillow. Granny stood up and stepped across my body to get to the pillow. She was standing right above my head and when she started to get down on the pillow I told her to first sit on my face so I could taste her delicious pussy. She got down on her hands and knees with her pussy right above my face, she then lowered her butt putting her pussy right on my mouth saying, "Oh yea Peter, eat your granny's cunt, taste my juices, lick my pussy, suck in my clit, tongue fuck my pussy, get me all hot and horny before you stick your big cock up my ass, your granny's tight asshole."

I just began to eat her pussy to my heart's content, licking her slit, sucking on her nice pussy lips, tongue fucking her cunt hole. I ran my tongue down her crack as far as I could get it and when she realized I was trying to lick her asshole, she said, "Oh yes Peter, lick my asshole, lick your granny's asshole, get it ready for your big cook. Oh fuck Peter kiss my ass, yes, yes kiss your granny's ass." I planted a big kiss

on her ass then felt my mother kind of push my head back toward granny's pussy.

I obliged as I saw my mom with her finger coated with lubricant stick it in granny's asshole. Granny realized what was happening and said, "Yea Genie get your mother's ass ready for the intrusion of your son's cock. Make your mother's asshole all slippery so it can accept your son's big hard cock. God I love this mother daughter relationship." I continued eating granny's pussy while my mother was lubing up her asshole. My mother said, "Margaret I think your ass is ready for some good fucking, go lay down on the pillow."

Granny said, "Just a couple more licks Peter, stick your tongue in my pussy, yea, like that. God how I like how you eat my pussy." She then got up and laid on the pillow, I got behind her, straddled her legs and pointed my cock at her ass. Granny said, "Now don't forget to take some photos of Peter's cock buried in my ass and make sure my friends can tell that it is my ass." My mom grabbed her phone and took some photos of granny lying on the floor plainly showing that it was her and told granny to reach back and spread her buns. My mom then took a hold of my cock and placed it

against granny's plainly visible asshole, took some photos getting ample evidence of the size of my cock that was going to penetrate granny's asshole. Mom nodded at me and so I proceeded to push my cock into granny's ass, very slowly at first until I was able to get my cock head inside her butt. I paused letting her get used to having my big cock in her ass. I could feel granny relax so I then began fucking her, I gradually increased the pressure on her ass as my dick sank deeper into her butt. I finally reached full penetration when my balls began bouncing off her ass.

My mom said to slow down as she took photos of when only a small portion of my cock was in granny's ass and then when I was fully engaged. She finally quit taking photos and I returned to fucking granny's ass. She was moaning in pleasure the whole time and finally I told her I was about to cum. She said, "Oh yes, pump your cum in your granny's ass Peter, I want my ass filed with your cum, with your semen, with your seed. Yes I want to feel my daughter's son, my grandson pump his juices in my ass, his grandmother's ass, the same juices that you will someday pump into your wife's cunt to get her pregnant."

I exploded and dumped a gallon of cum in granny's ass to her total delight. I discovered that my mom who was kneeled beside me the whole time, had reached under granny and was fingering her cunt while at the same time I was fucking granny's ass. I lightly lay on granny as the rush subsided. When I started to get up, granny said, "Genie get a shot of Peter's cum running out of my ass, I want my friends to know I took a load up my ass." Mom grabbed her phone and took the pictures granny wanted. Then granny said, "Peter please stick your cock back up inside my ass, I love how you feel inside me." I did what she asked for.

Then suddenly we were all startled when we heard the door bell ring. I froze, here we were in the living stark naked with my cock fully engaged my granny's asshole.

My mom jumped up telling us to hold still and she would get rid of whoever was there and that we were not visible from the door. She buttoned her blouse and straightened her skirt as she approached the door. She slowly opened it and let out a squeal and the next thing I heard was some moaning and some scuffling and then she stepped into the living room saying, "Surprise!" with Randy in tow.

I was still on granny's back with my cock fully engaged in her ass; I just waved and said HI. Randy didn't look surprised and so I just remained in that position and actually slowly continued fucking my granny's asshole for the next few minutes. My mom then said, "I told Randy after we kissed that we were in the living room having sex and wanted him to join us."

When I started to remove my cock from granny's ass she said as she looked up at Randy, "If you would like, my ass is now available for some more screwing. Does it look inviting?"

Before Randy could respond, my mother said, "Hey, my pussy or ass is going to be the first place Randy sticks his cock into, not yours Margaret."

"Okay baby, just wanted him to know what his options are." Granny then rolled over and got up to sit on the couch.

When mom and Randy came in the living room, Randy had his arm around my mother's waist, now he had his hand down and under her skirt rubbing her bare ass. I could also see a bulge forming in his trousers. Mom looked up and leaned into him and they kissed very passionately while just standing there. Granny said, "Normally I would say get a room, but since we are all adults and mostly naked, why don't you two just fuck right here so Peter and I can watch."

I was shocked at what granny was saying, but at same time was curious to see how I felt watching my mother get fucked. Mom and Randy stopped kissing and mom shrugged her shoulders as did Randy. Granny got up off the couch and walked over to a chair near me. Mom and Randy moved to the couch and while standing, began to undress each other. Once they were naked, mom started stroking his cock while Randy played with her tits and her pussy. After a few minutes of this, mom laid down on her back on the couch with her legs spread. Randy got on top and kissed my mom as he lowered his pelvis while she guided his cock into her pussy. Once he was inside her, they began to fuck. I was rock hard sitting on a chair stroking my dick. Granny looked over at me and said, "Want to put that hunk of meat of yours in warm hole?"

I got up and walked over to granny as she slouched down in the chair she was sitting in; she placed a leg over the arm of the chair giving me easy access to her cunt. I bent my legs while leaning down and slipped my cock into her cunt and began fucking her as we watched Randy fuck my mother. There were moans and groans coming from everybody and we all seemed to cum about the same time. Fucking granny this way was not comfortable and so I was the first to disengage. When I pulled my cock out of granny's cunt, she immediately slid down off the chair and took my cock in her mouth. Randy and mom were still fully engaged and remained that way for quite awhile, kissing occasionally as they came off their sexual highs. By that time granny had cleaned my cock and I sat back down on a chair with a very limp dick.

Randy was the next to stir and when he raised up pulling his dick out of mom's cunt, granny said, "Randy, would you be offended if I ate my daughters pussy that is obviously full of your cum?"

Randy looked down at mom who didn't respond, then looked at granny saying, "It's okay with me if it's okay with Genie."

Granny got up saying, "Thanks, I don't get a chance very often to eat pussy and my daughter's is the best, especially when she has just been fucked." Granny then got down between mom's spread legs and began eating her daughter's cunt. Randy found a chair to sit down on and he and I enjoyed the show.

Watching granny eat my mother's pussy was exotic and Randy and I were supporting semi-hard ons. We were each stroking our dicks as we watched. Granny was really making a meal out of eating my mom's pussy, my mom was starting to squirm and I knew she was nearing a orgasm. Granny lifted her face up, which was all shinny with mom's cunt juices, she looked over at Randy and I and when she saw us stroking our semi-hard cocks, she said, "If either one of you would like to bury your dick in my ass or pussy, feel free to do so, I can always accommodate another cock in one of my fuck holes."

I knew I was really done and had already fucked both her holes and I motioned to Randy to go for it if he wanted to. He hesitated for a second then stood up and walked up behind granny, got on his knees and placed his now hard cock in her ass crack. She stuck her butt up and Randy worked his cock into her pussy and gave her a couple hard thrusts. Granny removed her face again from mom's pussy and said, "That feels really good Randy but I would rather be fucked in the ass." Randy simply pulled his cock out of her cunt, reached down to spread her ass cheeks and plunged his cock into her asshole. With her ass having been fucked not too long ago and since Randy's cock was coated with mom's cunt juices, he was able to get his dick in granny's ass without too much trouble and began fucking her while she continued eating her daughter's cunt.

My mom was the first to cum followed by Randy. Granny removed her mouth from mom's pussy and looked back at Randy as he was straining while pumping the last squirt of cum up her ass. She said, "Oh yea Randy, give me all of your young sperm up my ass, love being ass fucked." When he pulled his cock out of her ass, she rolled over and reached for his cock; we watched as she leaned forward and took his cock into her mouth. She sucked it a few times and said,

"Taste about the same as your cum that I just sucked out of Genie's cunt. I like how you taste."

Granny is unbelievable, what a nasty slut she is, sucking on a cock that had just been in her ass. I can see why my mom is really a slut, she had a good teacher. After mom recovered she went in the kitchen to get us a snack. She came out with a tray of food finding us all still naked and sitting down. When she bent over to place the tray on the coffee table, her back side was toward granny who immediately moved toward mom saying, "Hold it, I think your pussy is leaking." Mom remained bent over as granny shoved her face into mom's crotch and licked her pussy and ass. My mom said, "For Christ sake, stop it Margaret, you've eaten enough of my pussy."

Granny sat back saying, "There was a big glob of Randy's delicious cum running out of your snatch and I didn't want to miss the opportunity for tasting more of his cum."

Mom stood up and turned toward granny who was sitting on the floor, bowed her legs and said, "See any more cum

mom?" Granny looked real close at mom's pussy then stuck a finger inside her saying, "Nope, I got it all."

We sat around for awhile just chit chatting and finally my mom asked Randy if he was going to spend the night. He said he would like to but that he needed to get some homework done before school tomorrow, but that he could stay for a while longer. Granny spoke up, "I am really glad to have met you Randy, I've totally enjoyed our time together." She then reached down and rubbed her bare pussy and continued, "I have to go home tomorrow and so I won't be seeing you. I was really hoping to have the pleasure of having another roll in the hay with you before I leave. Think that is a possibility tonight?"

Randy being polite said, "Granny I too enjoyed meeting you and having, as you say, a roll in the hay with you, but I really need to go home. I came over here just to pick up my jacket I'd left here yesterday. So I need to gather my clothes and go home."

Granny responded, "That's good because I'm really tired anyway and need my sleep."

My mom said, "Well thanks for coming over Randy, it was fun, I really enjoyed your visit. I hope you just drop in again sometime soon."

"I'll probably do just that if you don't mind."

My mom responded, "No, really any time."

Randy gathered his clothes and my mom walked him to her room, both being totally naked. Mom didn't miss an opportunity and held his cock as they walked. They were in there for at least a half hour before Randy came out fully dressed carrying his jacket with mom still being naked walked him to the door then kissed him good bye.

She returned to the living room saying, "I'm headed for bed. Want to join me Peter or are you sleeping with granny tonight?"

Granny spoke up saying, "Peter you should sleep with your mother, I am really tired and a bit sore too. My pussy and

ass have had more action the last few days than they did in the last 6 months or more."

"Okay granny, good night and I'll see you in the morning."

"Well maybe not Peter, I may not get up before you go to school. So give me a good night kiss now." We both stood up and embraced rubbing our naked bodies together. I rubbed my cock against her pelvis while she rubbed her tits against my chest. The kiss lasted a long time as we both enjoyed the naked body contact, my cock began to respond as I could feel her pussy rubbing on my shaft and her tits rubbing on my chest.

Granny broke off the kiss while she reached down grabbing my cock saying, "It's good that I can still get a young man hard by just rubbing my old body on him."

I said, "Oh but it is a nice old body with exceptional tits."

She said, "Thanks Peter but I do have to get my sleep." She then walked out of the living room and down the hall to the guest bedroom.

My mom said, "Okay stud, let's go snuggle awhile and see what happens."

Chapter 12

After mom and I crawled into bed naked like usual, we spooned for quite a while with me at her back pushing my hard cock up against her rear end and into her ass crack; she rocked her ass back and forth working my almost perpetually hard cock deeper into her crack until I could feel my cock sliding across her soft pussy lips. She said, "Oh yes I love to spoon with you Peter, I love feeling your cock pressed up against my pussy lips, it feels so nice and is so sexy."

In the meantime, I was kissing her on the neck while fondling her big tits which we both like so very much. She said, "Baby, I'm really tired but I don't want to go to sleep

without having had you up inside me today. You know how much I love and enjoy you fucking me. How about you just slip the head of your cock between my pussy lips, just enough to get you inside me to stretch the opening of my pussy a little. I mean stretching my CUNT as you like to call it. Maybe you can even brush your cock against my clit enough to give me a little tingle. Then just cuddle me until I fall asleep."

"Sure mom, I'd *love* that too."

She then reached down between her legs and pushed the head of my cock in between her pussy lips saying, "Oh Peter doesn't that feel good to you? You are just the perfect size for me."

"I like it too mom. Having sex with you has changed my whole life, I feel like a man."

My mom responded saying, "You are a man, Peter. And you have become a great lover that all women would like to have in their life. I feel very womanly when we have sex. It

always makes me feel good to know that I can make you hard."

She then seemed to go off into lala land for awhile as I continued to fondle her tits. She turned her head toward me saying, "Would you ever have guessed before we started to have sex that someday you would fuck me, not only in my ahh ... cunt, but also fuck me in the ass. That I would actually encourage you to slip your big cock up into your mother's asshole and fuck me. And that I would want you to shoot a load of your cum up my ass. Did that thought ever enter your mind?"

"No mom, I never ever thought that I would ever fuck you, especially in your ass, but I'm glad we are fucking."

My mom continued, "Or that I would bare my entire body to you and encourage you to play with every part of me, that nothing was off limits, that you could touch and probe any part of me, that my mouth, my pussy and my asshole was for your pleasure to do with almost as you please. I sometimes just can't believe how intimate we have become

with each other. Oh god Peter, I love having sex with you so much."

She then moved her hips a little so that my cock was at a better angle and without me doing anything, my cock slipped deeper into her cunt. She let out a soft moan when I flexed my dick a couple times causing my cock to slide even deeper inside her slick love channel. I really just wanted to fuck her so I very slowly pushed my cock deeper and deeper into her cunt while she uttered low guttural sounds.

She finally said, "Oh my gaaaaawd Peter, your cock feels so absolutely fantastic inside me. Sweet Jesus I love how you are so slowly penetrating my body, my pussy, my cunt. Ohhhhh gaawwd, yes, yes Peter, push your cock really deep inside your mother's cunt, yes, yes, your mother's number one fuck hole. YES I want your cock buried deep inside me tonight, OHHH GAAAWWD I love it."

When I felt I could not get my cock any deeper in her, I stopped and just held her in my arms while fondling her tits. I gently squeezed her soft boobs along with pinching

her nipples getting them really erect. She wiggled her ass a few times and then seemed to settle down.

We laid there what seemed like just a few minutes when she said, "I know I can't fall asleep with you so deep inside pussy like this. I think what I really need is for you to fuck me and shoot a big load of your cum in me and then maybe I can fall asleep knowing that I have a load of your sperm, my son's sperm residing inside my body."

As I started to thrust my cock into my mother's pussy she said, "Wait, let's fuck doggie style but don't remove your cock from my pussy." We both rolled over with me on top of her back and as she got up on her hands and knees, I began to fuck her. She was meeting my thrusts with her hip actions and we immediately got into a rhythm that got my blood boiling and within minutes, I began shooting a good size load of sperm deep inside my mother's wanton pussy. It must have triggered her because she immediately had an orgasm. Oh god it feels so good to fuck my mother when her body goes stiff and with her pussy being so deep, I can just let it all hang out and fuck her like a wild man and really get my rocks off.

We were both sweating, but felt so relieved. My mom rolled onto her side and I snuggled up behind her again and pushed my cum coated cock into her crack. She reached down and again pushed my semi-hard cock barely into her pussy, she said she wanted to fall asleep with me inside her and we did.

I was awakened by my mother stroking and sucking on my morning woody which is a very normal way she wakes me up; as soon as she realized I was awake she said, "We need to hurry stud, it's late." She quickly scooted up, kissed me and then headed for the kitchen. I showered and met her in the kitchen; she was wearing her little apron and was cooking some eggs and bacon. I patted her on her bare ass and sat down.

She said, "Get a good night's sleep for a change?"

"Yea, I feel really refreshed after the nice fuck we had. I'd love to molest you right now before I head to school, but I know there is no time. That was a great fuck last night mom, thanks. Oh, don't forget I have a date tonight so maybe you

can have your fuck buddy over tonight. I know Randy would like the opportunity to fuck you again. When he and I are together, he does nothing but talk about you and how sexy you are and what a great fuck you are."

"I think I'll take a break, I don't want him to get bored with me or expect me to call him every night you have a date. Also, with all the sex we have been having lately, a break may just be the right thing tonight, give my pussy a rest." I gobbled my food and headed out the door, my mom said, "Have fun tonight and don't be too late."

"Okay, have a good day and say bye to granny for me. Shit I wish there was time to bang her again this morning, she's a hot granny." I high tailed it to school and waited anxiously for third period. Greeted Gloria with a hand squeeze, she looked so hot wearing a short skirt and a sweater that really fit her just right. During lunch she suggested that I go home with her right after school and have dinner with her and her mom. I agreed and headed for my afternoon classes.

After school was out, we walked to her home whereupon I told Gloria that I had some homework that I really needed

to do instead of going to the movie. She was good with that. Her mother was not home so we went to Gloria's bedroom and had another practice session. Gloria has been taking my entire cock lately but I know it still hurts her some, so I always try to shorten my down thrusts when we fuck. It works but doesn't always satisfy me.

Shortly after we finished our practice session, we heard her mother and so we got up and greeted her in the living room. I had put on my boxers and Gloria slipped on her short little barely cover anything night gown. Her mother was wearing a really short skirt and a tight blouse with a very deep plunging neckline; she always looks so fucking hot.

Victoria said, "Hi you two love birds, dinner will be ready in about 45, so you still have time for more practice." She winked and went back into the kitchen. We went back into Gloria's room and necked for a short time, I was able to get her off with a finger fuck and she sucked a load from me. Then we got dressed for dinner. It was a nice dinner and Gloria informed her mother that we weren't going to the movies, but staying here and studying.

Victoria said, "Good, maybe we could find a short flick on TV and we all could have fun staying home." She also said that she had some book work to do in her studio. After dinner, I grabbed my books and sat at their breakfast table and studied; it took me about 90 minutes to finish. I found Gloria in her room and so we did some heavy necking for a short time.

We decided to see if Victoria was ready to watch some TV so Gloria called down to her mom in the basement. Victoria came right up and said she had found a nice flick to watch. We snuggled up on the couch and began to watch TV.

Gloria sat with her hip against mine with her back up against me while Victoria snuggled up against me on my other side, she was only wearing a kimono and I assume she was naked underneath. I placed my chin on Gloria's shoulder and reached around her body sliding my right hand inside her blouse and played with her tits. Gloria put her hand in my lap and rubbed my cock.

Victoria had sat down with her hip also against my hip and so I dropped my left hand down onto her thigh; she

grabbed my hand and pulled it directly into her bare snatch and I slipped my fingers into her pussy. She also opened her kimono and rubbed her tits against my arm while also reaching down and took turns with Gloria playing with my hard dick that Gloria had fished out of my boxers. So for the next hour or so, we three watched TV while we played with each other. When the show was over, I was hard as a rock, Gloria's nipples were erect as can be and Victoria's pussy was really wet.

Gloria got up first, I then pulled my fingers out of Victoria's pussy and sucked on them before I stood up and followed Gloria to her room. I looked back at Victoria and to see she had pulled her kimono way up while spreading her legs showing me her bare pussy and tits. She then took her middle finger and slid it in and out of her pussy and mouthed the words 'I want you to fuck me'. I nodded yes just before disappearing into Gloria's room.

We immediately crawled into bed and had a good hard fuck. Gloria was really horny and so was hot to trot. She took my whole cock on the first thrust and we fucked a long time before either one of us had an orgasm and when we did, it was great, I must have pumped a ton of cum deep

inside her tight pussy. We both dozed off for a short time after we fucked. I found myself on my back lying next to Gloria. She was laying there totally exhausted and when I got up, she looked over at me saying, "Do you mind if I say good night from here and you let yourself out?"

"No that is fine sweetie, I would stay longer but I told my mom I would not be too late." I bent over and kissed her then slipped on my clothes. Before I got out the door, Gloria said, "If you see my mom on the way out, tell her I'm tired and going right to sleep, but if she hurries, I have a pussy full of her favorite snack that she is welcome to. Oh Peter that was a great fuck tonight, I loved it. Will you please kiss me again and kiss my pussy lips too." I kissed her and then pulled the covers down and bent over and kissed Gloria's cunt lips. She said, "Thanks Peter and tell my mom that I really want her to eat me tonight."

"Okay, I'll tell her if I see her." I slipped out the door and down the hallway toward the front door. But just as I got to the foray, Victoria was standing in front of the door waiting for me. She was wearing her robe that was slit way up the side and with a plunging neckline. She said, "Hi Peter, going

so soon? Did you have a good practice session with my daughter?"

"Yes I going home, I told my mom I would not be too late, got a busy day tomorrow and yea, we had a great practice."

"That's good. You know it's been awhile since we've done any practicing and I've missed you." She then approached me putting her arms around my neck letting her robe totally open up exposing her nude body as she kissed me very passionately. Her mouth was wide open using lots of tongue, her kisses always stir me up and this was no exception. Here I was headed home with a vision of my mom stretched out on her bed naked waiting for me to mount her when I find myself in Victoria's arms with her big bare tits pressed against my chest and her pelvis pressed against my hardening cock. Decisions, decisions.

Victoria said, "Are you really in such a hurry that we can't even have a quickie? I really need to be fucked."

"Yea I have been neglecting my mom and told her I would definitely be home at a reasonable time and I feel I'm already a little late."

"Well that is too bad, I was hoping maybe we could have a little practice session this evening. I miss not having that beautiful huge cock of yours buried deep inside my pussy and to feel you pump a big load of your cum in me, it's been awhile since we've fucked.'

"I know Victoria and I would stay if I had not already promised my mom."

"I know and you should definitely keep your promise with your mom." While standing there, she removed her robe and took my hand and placed it on her butt as she pulled me into her naked body with her tits being pressed against my chest. She took my other hand and pressed it down against her bare cunt. "Maybe you could at least play with my ass and pussy before you go; you know how much I like you playing with all my intimate parts."

I turned my hand so that I could get my fingers in her pussy while she leaned into me giving me another hot kiss. I worked two fingers into her cunt and was able to rub her clit a few times while sliding my other hand in her ass crack finding her asshole and sticking my finger in it; she was moaning into my mouth as I played with her ass and pussy. She broke the kiss saying, "Oh how I like having your hands all over my body, your fingers always feel so good when you slip them inside my fuck holes. I can't wait until I can again feel that big cock of yours penetrating either my cunt or my asshole, having your big cock inside me is the best, especially when you also fill me up with your sperm. I want you to fuck me so bad!"

She kissed me again as I continued working my fingers up into her cunt and ass. She was humping my hand as we stood there in the foray making out like two sex starved animals. She then said, "Can you meet me right after school gets out tomorrow?"

"I suppose. Where do you want to meet?"

"There is a little motel just four blocks from your school. I will get a room and we can have some time together just you and me for some hot fucking. I really need you to fuck me without Gloria being around. I want to show you how much I miss your cock, your mouth and your tongue; and I want you to fuck me without someone watching us, I want to be free to express myself."

"Uhhh sure I can meet you. If I can't make it for some reason, how do you want me to get a hold of you?"

"I have your number and I will text you my unlisted number, just call me it you can't make it. But please meet me, please, please! You won't regret it. I'll also text you the room number so you can go directly to it, I'll have the door unlocked and will be waiting for you with something sexy on."

She kissed me again and pulled me really tight up against her body. I love feeling those big tits pressed against my chest. She then reached down and pulled my fingers out of her cunt and raised my hand to my mouth saying, "How do

I taste?" I sucked on my fingers and said, "Real good as always."

My finger slipped out of her ass when she stepped back and leaned against the wall spreading her legs and did a little bump and grind saying, "Will you do me a big favor and kiss my pussy before you go, I want you to have a quick snack and have my smell on your lips when you kiss your mom." I couldn't turn down a request like that so I got on my knees and put my face in her crotch and kissed her pussy lips and then stuck my tongue into her cunt. She reached down with both hands and parted her pussy lips saying, "Oh yea, get your tongue inside me Peter, get your tongue way up inside my pussy and lick my clit, oh god yes, suck on my cunt lips, oh yes suck my cunt into your mouth, oh fuck that feels good. I want your mouth to taste like my cunt."

She then placed her hand on back of my head and pressed my face hard into her twat while wiggling her ass back and forth. She raised one of her legs and placed her foot on a nearby chair to give me better access to her crotch and said, "Oh please, now lick my crack, lick my whole crack."

I stuck my tongue out and proceeded to lick the full length of her crack. When my tongue crossed over her asshole, she moaned and said, "Yes, oh yes lick my asshole Peter, that feels so fucking good, yes, oh yes. I want you to fuck me in the ass tomorrow. I want that monster cock of yours shoved way up into my ass, I want my asshole stretched around your cock, I want to feel your cock in my gut."

I remained in that position for a few minutes licking the full length of her crack a number of times, pressing my tongue either into her pussy or asshole. I finally rose up my head to see her fondling her own tits and moaning. Wow what a great set of tits she's got; I think I'm going to fuck them tomorrow. I looked at her saying, "Sorry but I've really got to go. Oh and by the way, Gloria told me to tell you that she has a pussy full of your favorite juice that you are welcome to all of it if you hurry."

"That's great. I'll tend to her after you leave."

I looked back and Victoria was still naked leaning against the wall while holding one leg up really high revealing her

pussy and asshole to me and said while rubbing her hand along the full length of her crack, "These holes are all yours tomorrow baby. Do with them what you want. I want you to fuck me silly, I want you to fuck my ass off!"

"Hell yes if that is what you want, I'll fuck your pussy, your ass, your mouth and your tits anytime." I turned and headed for the door not looking back, I knew if I did, I wouldn't be able to resist fucking her right there on the living room floor, I know I wouldn't be able to resist her if I were to again see her hot naked body on full display and knowing how good it feels to fuck her, to slam my hard cock into her sexy wet pussy while playing with her fantastic tits. I was so fucking turned on.

As I headed home I was hoping my mom had not changed her mind and called her fuck buddy and was in the mood for some hot fucking. When I got home my earlier vision of her was right on, my mom was lying on her bed totally naked. She was reading a book and had her hand over her pussy gently rubbing herself. When she heard me, she set the book down saying, "So glad you are home sweetie. Are you fresh or do you have Gloria's smell all over you?"

"What do you mean?"

Mom responded, "Well most times when you come home, I can smell Gloria on you."

"Well tonight you can probably smell Victoria on me. I ate her pussy just before I left. She was begging me to stay and fuck her but I wanted to come home and be with you, the hottest women in town."

"Oh baby, you are so sweet and know how to make me feel wanted, I love you so much." She held up her arms and spread her legs inviting me to mount her. "Come her baby, I have been patiently waiting all evening to feel you slide that big monster cock of yours inside my pussy. I realized late this evening that I wanted to be fucked and almost called Randy. I'm glad I didn't but I do need to be fucked really bad, and I'm thrilled that you came home to fuck me."

As I started to undress, my mother continued, "Yes, it's your mother asking you, her son, to fuck her, to stick your cock

into her cunt and for you to shoot a big load of your delicious cum, your semen, your spunk deep inside her, deep inside your mother's cunt, the hole that you like to fuck the most. I know it's not right for a mother to ask her son to fuck her, but that is exactly what I want. I want you to penetrate my body with your cock."

I crawled up on the bed getting between my mother's out stretched legs and when I had my cock right above her vagina, she reached down to guide my cock into her pussy saying, "I like for you to see me totally naked like this and for you to know that I want you to fuck me, to shove your hard cock as deep inside me as you can get it." As my cock slowly sank into her, she pulled my face to hers and kissed me very passionately. Our lips remained locked until she felt my cock pushing against her cervix; at that point I was totally laying on her with her tits pressed against my chest.

She used her vagina muscle to squeeze my cock while also using her hands to pull my pelvis tight into her, she said, "There, now your entire cock is inside me baby, all 10 and ½ inches of your cock meat is now deep inside your mother's pussy, her cunt as you like to call it, your mother's cunt. God I love your cock, I love how it feels when it's

inside me, I feel so fucking full. Ohhhh yes baby, now fuck your mother, and make her happy."

I began my usual routine and of long hard thrusts followed by short rapid ones, then back to long hard ones always trying to keep pressure on her clit as much as I could. She was meeting my thrusts with good hip action and began thrashing her head from side to side indicating that an orgasm was approaching. I did not want to cum yet and so I slowed down but kept the intensity up until her body froze as her first orgasmic wave passed through her. She had a death grip on my shoulders while her body was experiencing an orgasm. As she began to relax she opened her eyes and said, "You didn't cum did you?"

"Nope."

"Oh god I just experienced another great orgasm, I want more, I want you to fuck me as long as you can without cumming, I want to see how many times you can give me an orgasm. Fuck baby, I'm becoming addicted to having your cock inside me, I just can't tell you how great it feels!" I continued my fucking routine and when I felt my balls

wanting to boil, I slowed down or would take my hands off my mother's tits.

It took only about five minutes for my mother to have another orgasm, it was not as strong but it was still a good one. When she relaxed she said, "Oh fuck that was good but I want you cum this next time, I want us to cum together and I want to feel you pump a full load of your sperm into my womb, the womb you came from. I want my pussy filled with your cum, my baby's cum, my son's cum. I want your cum mixed with my cum, your mother's cum. When we are done, I want to have a big cream pie, I want to feel and see our mixed cum oozing out of my cunt and then I want to collect it before it runs down my ass crack."

I was still thrusting my cock into my mother's cunt but was wondering how we would collect her cream pie, so I asked, "How are we going to do that?"

She pointed over to the night stand and said, "See that test tube over there? When you have finished pumping your load deep inside my pussy, your mother's cunt, I want you to slowly withdraw your dick out of my cunt. Then reach

over and get the test tube and once you see cum oozing out of me, stick the open end a little ways up into my cunt. I will then get up on my knees while you hold the test tube tight against my pussy and we'll see how much cum will flow out my hole and into the tube."

I could tell that maybe she was getting close to another orgasm as we were talking; I was definitely building up pressure in my balls and so asked her how close she was. She said, "I'm pretty close baby, just keep fucking me like you are doing." I did and finally I said, "Mom, I'm really close."

"Me too baby, let it go. Fill me up baby, I want all your cum inside me."

"Okay. Ohhhh I'm almost there, uhhhh uhhhh, uhhhh FUCK HERE I GO!" I could feel my shaft enlarging as squirt after squirt of my cum was shooting into my mother's pussy.

"Me too baby, oh god this is good. I can feel .... OHHH GAAWWWD I CAN FEEL YOU CUMMING DEEP INSIDE

MY PUSSY,INSIDE MY CUNT, YOUR MOTHER'S CUNT, OH FUCK, YES, YES, OH YEA YEA, PUMP YOUR MOTHER FULL OF YOUR CUM. OHHHH YES, YES, OHHHHHH FUCK that was fantastic! Ohhhhhh fuck me, that was one of our best fucks. They just seem to get better and better."

I collapsed on top of my mom, really exhausted. As I recovered, I flexed my cock a few times while she squeezed my cock with her cunt muscles, it felt like I had my dick in a bowl of jelly, it was really squishy. I lifted myself up on my hands and knees a little but my mom cautioned me to wait. She said, "When you get up, I want you to immediately grab that pillow and stick it under my ass, I don't want any of your cum leaking out of my pussy. Then I want you to kneel up here next to my face and let me suck your cock a little before you get the test tube."

I did as she said and thoroughly enjoyed the tongue lashing she gave my cock; finally I had the test tube in my hand. She helped me place it in her pussy like she wanted and then said, "Hold it tight right there just inside my cunt sweetie while I get up on my knees, be very careful I don't want to lose a drop of your precious spunk." I did as she said

and she was able to easily get in a vertical position on her knees with the test tube pressed slightly inside her pussy. We both watched as globs of white liquid began to slide into the test tube. It was amazing to see how much cum I had pumped into her vagina. She flexed her cunt muscles a couple times causing a small rush of cum into the test tube.

After what seemed like a long time, she removed the test tube from her cunt and held it up for us to see saying, "Look baby, the tube is about 2/3 full. Wow, that is lot of cum! You probable pump that much cum into me every time we fuck. That's a lot of seed that I've absorbed since we began fucking. How many times do you think we have fucked?"

"Oh shit I don't know, maybe a 100 times."

"Wow, a hundred times this amount of cum; that would be like 60 or more test tubes full of cum. And think of the millions of your little tadpoles that you pumped inside your mother's pussy looking for a fertile egg." My mom then held up the test tube to her lips and poured some of the cum into her mouth, swished it around and swallowed. She licked her lips saying, "Oh my god, we taste good. You want

a taste? I shook my head no and so she took another shot of cum. She then said, "Maybe someday soon, you will bring Gloria here and after your two have fucked, she will let me eat her pussy so I can taste the cum mixture you two create. Think that can happen?"

"I think that she would actually like that a lot. I know she enjoys having her mother eat her pussy after we fuck. Hey, maybe I can get Victoria here too and you can taste my cum mixed with her's. How would you like that?"

"I would like that very much, yes. I would also like to get my fuck buddy involved and have a little fuck fest. What we need is a third guy so Gloria, Victoria and myself can each have a guy to fuck and suck, then switch partners and fuck some more with lots of pussy eating too. God it's been a long time since I've been to a swinger's party and had my brains fucked out by a bunch of different guys."

"Geeze mom, you want an orgy?"

"Yea, a nice fun orgy with young guys like you that can keep going and going so we girls get to be fucked a lot. Maybe

even more guys than girls so there are some double or triple penetrations. I would love to be made air tight again."

"What's air tight?"

"That's where I get my ass and pussy fucked at the same time I suck off a guy. All three holes plugged, got it?"

"Yea, I got it. I think I would really like to see you being triple fucked like that, taking a cock in every hole."

"Me too, especially if one of the guys is you. I would like to have you fucking my pussy, Randy fucking my ass and a third guy fucking my face."

"Who would you like it to have fucking your face?"

"Oh gosh. It would have to be a young guy and like I've said before, the only friend of yours that interests me in any sexual way is Mattie."

"I know he thinks you are hot and so if you ever seduced him, I know he would love to fuck you. I think he is still a virgin and will be for awhile since he is so shy."

"Like you were, hey?"

"Yea, but even more shy. Once I think he gets over being shy and has any sex, I bet he will be getting in his mother's pants."

"Oh really."

"Yea, she has lost lots of weight and looks really hot these days. He has said a number of times that he jacks off thinking about his mother and about you too."

"I think the next time I see him I'm going to try and seduce him. Once he loses his virginity, he will feel more confident in seducing his mother and then maybe we can have a little mother-son fuck fest. You fuck his mother and he fucks me along with some double penetrations. Wouldn't that be a fun evening?"

"Oh yea, that would be great. Hey, I bet I could get Victoria and Randy to also participate and we could have some really hot sex. We could get you or Victoria or Matt's mother air tight."

"Oh fuck yes, that sounds fantastic. I'm seriously gong to attempt to seduce Matt and so maybe this will all come to pass. Shit my pussy is getting wet just thinking about it." My mom then held up the test tube that she had filled with our juices saying, "Look sweetheart, here in my hand is a tube with my cum and our seed, the basics for life. If I were fertile, there would be a baby growing in my belly right now, you would have impregnated me and hopefully it would be a boy with a big cock like yours that would eventually give me pleasure like you do to me now."

"Gee mom, you sure seem to get into thinking about being pregnant a lot. Are you really wanting to get knocked up by your son and have yourself another child?"

"No baby, but like I've said before, when we fuck sometimes I get real horny, it makes me want for you to knock me up.

Right now with me holding this tube with your seed and my cum in it, it just triggered the thoughts and feelings I get sometimes of you knocking me up especially like now, when I know that inside me, your seeds are searching for my fertile eggs. If I really wanted to get pregnant, it would definitely be with you being the father. And I would want us to spend a whole weekend fucking, have you pump load after load of your babe making seed deep inside my pussy, giving every possible opportunity for my eggs to be fertilized so we could have a child. Oh fuck just talking like this gets me so fucking horny. Let's fuck some more baby."

I couldn't turn down a request like that and so without any ceremony, I mounted my mom and we fucked once more before calling it a night.

The next day was my date with Victoria after school. I walked over to the motel she mentioned and immediately found the room she said she would be in. I checked to see if the door was unlocked and it was. I turned the knob and slowly opened the door; there she was lying on the bed wearing a sexy negligee.

She immediately sat up, greeted me and told me to lock the door. She stood up and oh my god was she ever sexy. Her big tits were partly covered with a very sheer top revealing her great nipples; her top had a very deep plunging neckline that I think ended just above her vagina. The negligee was very short, barely covering her pussy.

She held out her arms saying, "Come here sweetie, give your girlfriend's mother a great big hug and kiss and press your hips hard into mine. I want to feel you getting hard." I walked up to her, wrapped my arms around her and we very passionately kissed with lots of tongue. She pressed her hips tight against my groin and could definitely feel my cock grow in size and hardness. She broke off the kiss and stepped back saying, "How do you like my negligee? Doesn't it really show off my tits that you like so well?"

"Oh god yes, you are hot, really hot."

"I'm so glad you like it, as soon as I saw it I thought of you and knew I had to buy it." She then lifted the very short skirt revealing a very same pair of panties that actually did not totally cover her twat. She said, "I normally don't wear

panties but thought that you might like to have them as a remembrance of today. You can take them off me after we've messed around enough for me to soak them with my pussy juices. You'll like that won't you?"

"Oh fuck yes!"

"Good and as you can see, there is already a soil spot on them from me anticipating our little fuck fest this afternoon. Now let's get you undressed so I can see and enjoy that big cock of yours." I began to unbutton my shirt while I kicked off my shoes, then unzipped my pants and dropped them along with my shorts. I looked up and she had removed her top and was standing there nearly bare ass naked, what a body!

I walked up to her and buried my face in her tits, stuffing as much of her tit flesh in my mouth as I could get. She rubbed my face back and forth between her tits while I lowered my hand and rubbed her pussy. She in turn took a hold of my cock and squeezed it while stroking the full length of my shaft. This only lasted a few minutes when she suggested that we lie down on the bed.

Once we were in prone position, she took my face and again rubbed it all over her tits, making sure she got her nipples in my mouth where upon I suck on them as hard as I could making her squeal. I continued playing with her pussy, getting my fingers inside her, rubbing her clit plus just forcing my fingers in and out of her as deep as I could, just plain finger fucking her. She let go of my face and reached down grabbing my cock and began stroking it as I continued finger fucking her.

She released my cock and pulled my face up to hers and gave me a big juicy kiss then saying, "I want your cock in my mouth, and I want to feel my lips stretched around your dick and to feel your cock slide down my throat. I want to deep throat you while you eat my pussy." I turned around so my face was in her crotch and my dick was in her face.

As I started to pull her panties to one side to give me access to her cunt, she said, "Take off my panties, but before you start eating me, shove them into my pussy to get them totally soaked in my juices, I want you to get the full scent of my pussy when you sniff them." I reached around pulling

the little G-string strap over her buttocks and once I had them off her, she spread her legs and told me to stuff them in her pussy. I gathered them into a ball and using my finger, pushed them between her pussy lips and into her wet cunt.

She said, "Finger fuck me a little bit and let them soak up all my juices, I'm so fucking horny right now." She then grabbed my cock and began sucking me off. I was giving her cunt a good finger fuck when she said, "Okay, pull my panties out of my pussy and eat me baby, I want to cum in your mouth while I deep throat you. But I don't want you to cum; I want your first load in my pussy, so hold back until we start to fuck." I stuck my finger in her cunt and was just barely able to reach her panties and slowly pull them out of her snatch like a long string. She released my cock and looked down at my holding onto her G-string panties, she said, "Are they soaked?"

"Oh yea, nice and wet and juicy."

"Good, I want you to have them as a souvenir of our little fuck fest." I set them aside and proceeded to begin eating

her delicious cunt, she was so juiced up more than I have ever experienced from her. She in the meant time was working at getting my entire cock down her throat. I could feel her lips getting further down my shaft all the time until I finally felt her lips on the base of my cock, I knew she had done it.

Then suddenly she removed her mouth from my cock and said, "Oh god, I'm cumming, I'm cumming, I'm cummmmming! Oh yes Peter suck on my clit, oh fuck here it comes." Suddenly there was a flood of juices oozing out of her cunt that tasted wonderful. I began sucking on her cunt really hard, getting her entire cunt lips into my mouth and my tongue up her hole. She had reached down and was pushing my face really hard into her crotch as she climaxed while also squeezing my head with her legs and bucking her hips up all at the same time. I just continued sucking and tasting her magnificent juices that were emanating from her cunt. Shit she tasted good.

She relaxed her legs and suddenly I felt her mouth on my dick again and when I raised my head, I could see my entire cock was down her throat; that really felt good and looked awesome. She then raised her head momentarily before

she deep throated me three more times. She then took her mouth completely off my dick and clasped for air.

She licked my dick a couple times then said, "God I so love your big cock Peter, I just can't seem to get enough of it. It's time to get your big cock into my pussy, I have been waiting since yesterday to feel your cock inside my cunt, for you to fuck me." With that I turned around, got on top of her between her spread legs and sank my cock the full length into her cunt.

She just moaned as she felt the head of my dick press against her cervix saying, "Oh god yes, I love feeling of your big fucking cock inside me, your cock touches me in places where most men can't. Oh Peter you are a special man with that big long hard dick of yours. Now fuck this old slut and flood my pussy with your teenage cum, I want a full load of your cum in me."

I love fucking Victoria, I can just fuck her as hard as I can and she takes it all and wants more. So I just began fucking her like a mad man, thrusting my cock into her cunt as fast

and as hard as I could. She was meeting my thrusts with her own and it took me only about five minutes to cum.

To my surprise, as I was really pumping a huge load of cum into her cunt, she was also experiencing an orgasm and had her legs wrapped around my buttocks holding me really tight against her. It felt wonderful, I could feel the head of my dick really pressing hard against her cervix. As we started to relax, she kissed me very passionately for a very long time, her tongue was deep in my mouth most the time but she also sucked on my tongue. It was one of the most passionate kisses I had ever had.

She broke off the kiss but kept her face really close to mine again telling me how much she enjoyed fucking me. She said I had a special cock and that she would like to have it inside her as often as possible, in every one of her holes. She continued kissing me and after a bit she said, "It seems that you have remained hard all this time, that's amazing. Do you always stay hard like this?"

I said, "No. Fucking you and all this kissing has kept me really horny."

"So you like me kissing you?"

"Oh yea, your lips are so soft and yet firm, they also feel good on my cock."

"I'm so glad you like kissing me, I also like feeling your lips on mine."

I responded, "I also like the feeling of having my lips against your pussy lips when I eat you."

"Oh god, you are making me so fucking horny. Do you feel up to fucking me again right now?"

"Oh yea, I'd love to."

"Me too. Think you can fuck my cunt again now and still have enough juice later to fuck me in the ass?"

"Oh I think that is entirely possible."

"Good, so let's fuck again right now. Like I said before, I would like it if you fucked me all day and all night." With my cock still buried in her cunt, I merely started some hip action thrusting my hard cock in and out of Victoria's wet cunt. She kept up the kissing as we were fucking. I had my hands full of tits and my mouth full of tongue while she had a cunt full of cock.

I knew it would take some time for me to be able to shoot another load into her pussy and so took it kind of slow. After we had been fucking for maybe twenty minutes, she suggested that we roll over with her on top. So without disengaging our bodies, we rolled over and Victoria began doing most of the fucking action.

She at first sat partially up with me fondling her tits as she rode my shaft, usually sliding her pussy up and down the full length of my cock. She then drew her legs up so that she was actually squatting over me rather than being on her knees. She reached out and told me to take her hands. I did and then she began to bounce up and down on my cock really fast. I loved the feeling and to see her tits bounce

around. She said, "You like this? You like to watch my bouncing tits?"

"Oh yea, love it. Love your tits!"

"Good, I like it that you love my tits. I think maybe you love my tits as much as I love your cock."

"Probably so. I really love seeing, feeling, kissing and sucking your tits."

"Well I love seeing, touching, licking, sucking, stroking and fucking your cock. The next time you fuck me with Gloria around, pull your cock out of my cunt and shoot your cum on my tits and we'll let Gloria lick my tits clean. And while she's doing that you could fuck her. Or when you are fucking Gloria, you shoot your load on her tits and then I will suck your cum off of her tits while I also totally enjoy you fucking me."

"Ohhhh nice. I like both scenarios."

"Oh that is music to my ears. Hey my legs are getting real tired, let's switch again with you on top." We momentarily stopped fucking long enough to switch with me on top without my cock ever slipping out of her pussy. I continued fucking her and shortly afterward, I was beginning to feel my balls churning in preparation to discharge another load into Victoria's pussy. I told her I was not far off and so she began kissing me again as I fondled her big tits and within minutes I was shooting another load into her already sloppy cunt. Victoria had a mild climax as I was pumping the last of my load into her. She said, "Well how did you like sloppy seconds? Did you feel all the cum that you had earlier pumped into me, all that delicious tasting semen that you produce and shoot out of that enormous cock of yours. God I love your cock."

"Yea I did. I like fucking you any way you are, your cunt is just right for me."

"What does it feel like to slip your cock into a cunt that's full of cum?"

"Feels like I'm sticking my cock into a bowl of jello."

"Does that feel good?"

"It's different, but yea, it feels good."

"Maybe sometime I'll fill my pussy with jello before you fuck me."

"That would be kind of messy wouldn't it?"

"Yea. How about if I shoot some whip cream up my twat?"

"Oh, that sounds kinky. Yea let's try that some day."

"Okay, maybe. How about you ease your dick out of me and let me clean you up. I want to lick you clean and to suck on that dick of yours some more." I slowly raised my butt and lay on my side as Victoria slid down and began cleaning my cock with her mouth. She began by licking the full length of my shaft and then stuck my cock in her mouth and started licking and sucking my dick like it was a pop cycle.

I said, "Are you wanting to get me hard again already?"

She removed her mouth from my cock and said, "No not really, unless you are ready for some more fucking?"

"No, I would like a little rest before we fuck again."

"Okay. What I would like is for you to fuck me in the ass. Will you do that?"

"Sure, I would love to fuck your ass, anytime." I reached over and rubbed her butt cheeks a few times and then ran my hand down between her cheeks rubbing my fingers across her asshole before I stuck the tip of my index finger into her ass saying, "Is this the hole you want me to fill?"

She rolled her hips over a bit giving me easier access to her ass crack responding, "Oh yes baby, that's the hole I want you to slip your big cock into. I want your entire monster cock shoved into my asshole; I want to feel every inch of your cock as you slide it through my asshole when you fuck

me. And I want you to cum in my ass, to fill my anal cavity with your spunk." As she was talking I forced my entire index finger up her ass and began finger fucking her.

"Oh god baby, I love that, I love having my ass played with, almost as much as I love having my cunt played with. Ohhhh yes, yes that feels so good, oh please put two or three fingers in my ass." I removed my index finger from her butt hole and took my three middle fingers and worked them into her ass as far as I could.

She just moaned with pleasure as I began working them in and out of her ass. She said, "Oh baby, I can't wait to feel your big cock in my ass, to feel the sensations of your cock head sliding in and out of my asshole when you fuck me. Oh I love having sex with you, you make me feel like a sexy woman and yet you know how to bring out the slut in me. I love hot and kinky sex." We were still in position where my cock was in her face and it had become hard again. She stroked it a few times than opened her mouth and began a short cock sucking session.

She only sucked my cock for a few minutes and then said, "Even though I love sucking your cock and don't want to stop, I think we need to take a little break before we venture into an ass fucking session, don't you?"

"Yea a break would be great." She got up off the bed and walked over to the counter and said, "I brought some snacks, some wine and beer. What would you like?"

"A beer and snacks would be fine." I sat up with my half hard dick lying in my lap. Victoria remained naked so I was able to watch her move around and see those great tits sway and bounce plus see her snatch. She grabbed me a beer and had a bag of chips as she approached the bed. I noticed that her pussy was leaking some of the cum that I had pumped into her and so I commented that she had a cream pie.

She handed me a beer and then reached down and swiped her finger across her cunt scooping up the cum, she raised her hand to her mouth and sucked on her fingers. "Ummm, you taste good. If Gloria was here she would love to eat me and suck all your cum out of my snatch, she loves eating my pussy after you fuck me."

She then reached down between her legs and stuck a finger in her cunt and pulled out a big glob of cum and ate it. She then placed one foot up on the bed causing her legs to spread right in front of me. When she bent down she could see more cum begin to ooze out of her pussy, so with the wine glass in her hand, she placed it below her pussy and let the cum drip into it. About three globs dripped into her wine glass as she was flexing her vagina muscles trying to get more cum to flow out of her pussy.

Finally she wiped the edge of the wine glass across her cunt lips and raised the glass to eye level. You could see a cloudy mixture in her glass of wine. She said, "Never had cum in my wine before, maybe I'll start a fad." She then took a drink of her wine and licked her lips saying, "Mighty fine wine."

Before sitting down she walked over to the counter and took the cork out of the wine bottle and turned facing me saying, "I don't want any more of your delicious cum to leak out of me." She then slightly spread her legs, reached down and using her finger, pushed the cork into her cunt. She

said, "Hope I can get this out later." She then came over and sat next to me on the bed, she gave me a kiss and placed my hand on her tits. She said, "What do you think, am I kinky enough?"

I just nodded in agreement and took a slip of beer. She said, "Let's just cool it for awhile if we can, I know it's hard with us being naked and all. Oh I didn't mean your cock because I know it's easy to get hard." We both chuckled and sipped our drinks.

As we were drinking, she reached over and began stroking my semi-hard cock. She said, "You know Peter, you have a fantastic cock and your mother has taught you well how to use it. Once the word gets out that you have this big huge cock, like to fuck and knows how to use it, women will be coming out of the woodwork wanting you to fuck them. You can make a lot of money with this big cock just like women make a lot of money with their pussies. "

"You really think so?"

"Oh fuck yes, I know so. It would be a shady life but you would be rolling in the dough. There are a lot of rich women out there who pay big bucks to get fucked, and a young guy like you with a big cock and your skills, you could be making thousands every night."

"Holy shit really."

"Yes really. You could also make good money in porn, lots of people would pay to see videos of someone with a cock your size penetrating pussies and asses and getting sucked." She continued stroking my cock getting me pretty hard. Suddenly she said, "Would you reach over there and get me my purse, I just remembered that I put my butt plug in it." I grabbed her purse and handed it to her; she pulled out a big butt plug and a tube of Vaseline saying, "I need to prepare my ass for the upcoming invasion of your wonderful big cock. Would you like to help me?"

"Sure, what do you want me to do?"

"I'll hold the butt plug, you squirt some Vaseline on it and also squirt some Vaseline on one of your fingers." I squirted

the Vaseline on the butt plug she was holding; she then smeared it all over the surface.

She said, "Okay now squirt some on your finger and when I turn around, stick your greased up finger into my ass and work it around." I did as she said and greased up my middle finger and stuck it in her asshole.

"Oh yea, I like that, I like your finger in my asshole, now get my ass all greasy, work your finger in and out of my ass. Oh god I love just having you do that to me." She then bent way over giving me easy access to her asshole as she continued, "Oh fuck, stick your finger as far up my ass as you can. Oh shit that feels great. Ohhhhhh. Okay now take this butt plug and stick it up my ass. Just push it in slowly."

I removed my finger from her ass and took the butt plug from her. Shit it was a big butt plug but I did as she said; I slowly inserted it into her ass. The first inch or so went in real easy but as the diameter increased rapidly, there was resistance.

She said, "Oh yea, that feels almost as good as your finger, just push in a little harder, yea, yea, a little harder, a little harder , yes, yes its going in, its going in, I can feel my asshole being really stretched, feels good but ahhh wait, wait, just hold it a minute. I just bought this one, I knew I needed a bigger one to really stretch my asshole to get prepared for you fucking me with your huge beautiful cock."

I waited until she said, "Okay now, push some more, easy, easy, oh yea, yea, oh yea ahhhhh yes it's in me, just like your cock will be in a little while. Yes, yes it's in me and feels so fucking good. Oh fuck, I bet my asshole is really spread wide, feels like a log up my butt. I can't wait until I get your cock in my ass."

She straightened up and said, "Okay I'm going to walk around awhile letting my asshole adjust to being stretched so that your cock can more easily penetrate my asshole. Oh god this feels good, I like it. I know I'm going to love the feeling I get when you start fucking me in the ass."

She began to walk around the room wiggling her ass as she walked. She said, "How many pussies have you fucked Peter? I know you've fucked your mother's pussy plus Gloria and mine of course, have you had your magnificent cock in any other pussies?"

"No, just those three."

"Are you interested in getting more experience by fucking other females?"

"No not really."

"If you did, do you have any girls or women in mind that you would like to fuck?"

"Ahhhh yea, I'd like to fuck my buddy Matt's mother and a teacher at school."

"Have you tried to seduce either one of these ladies or are these just fantasies?"

"I've had some serious thoughts about seducing Matt's mother, she flirts a lot and I would really like to get into her pants."

"Do you know what a fluffer is?"

"Ahh, not sure. Something to do with porn."

"Yea, it's usually a woman that gets a guy hard before his scene, either giving him a blow job or having him play with her pussy and tits to get him close to cumming."

"Okay, why are you asking me these questions?

"Well I want you to be really hard when you fuck me in the ass and thought maybe if we had a fluffer it would help."

"How would you get one now?"

"The woman that owns this motel works for me part time as a fluffer and I could just call her and I know that she would be more than willing to fluff you once she saw your big cock. And so I thought if okay with you, I would call her. She is small and cute and so I was thinking maybe after you fuck my ass, you maybe would want to fuck her too. And if you do, I will not say anything to Gloria that you've been fucking other women besides me and your mother."

"Okay, that's cool. But I'm pretty hard right now, do you think she would really get me any harder?"

"Probably a little harder, she is real sexy and a great cock sucker."

"Okay, let's give it a try."

"Great." Victoria grabbed her phone and I heard her ask if she had time to do some fluffing. Victoria had me sit down on the bed facing the door with me stroking my hard cock. Within about 5 minutes, there was a knock on the door. Victoria yelled, "Sophie?"

"Yea."

"Come on in." The door opened in walked a cue little Asian woman. "Sophie, this is Peter and I need for you to prepare him for fucking me in the ass. I presently have a butt plug shoved up my ass in preparation of Peter fucking me with his huge cock." Victoria turned to show Sophie the butt plug that was stuck up her ass. She continued, "As you can see, he has a magnificent huge cock and so I want to make sure he is really hard."

Sophie looked over at me and immediately gasped putting her hand to her mouth saying, "Oh my god! Yes he has a very big cock. I mean a really big fucking cock, a monster. Are you sure you can get that big cock up your ass, fuck it's big. Shit, I bet it must really feel good in your pussy."

"Oh yes Sophie, it feels really good in my pussy and it would in yours too. Maybe you'll get chance to fuck Peter later." Sophie immediately glanced at me and I just shrugged my shoulders while she stood for a couple seconds just starring at my cock before she unbuttoned her blouse, removed it

and her bra revealing some nice tits that were just right for the size of her body, very perky and with nice large erect nipples.

She then unzipped her skirt and removed it along with her panties. I've just met her and she is already naked standing right in front of me. She had a very nicely trimmed pussy with rather large protruding pussy lips, looks like a good eating pussy. She then knelt down in front of me taking my cock in her hand and began stroking it.

"Oh, you have a very nice cock and so big, I like how it feels in my hand. I love big cocks like this." She then leaned forward opening her mouth and slid my dick head between her lips and began sucking on my dick. Her hand was so small it only went around about two thirds of my dick. She used her tongue to exquisitely play with my mushroom head; she knew how to touch all the sensitive spots and had me hard as a rock in minutes. In the meantime, Victoria had crawled up on the bed lying on her back with her knees up and her legs widely spread with her hand between her legs playing with the butt plug.

"Have you gotten him hard Sophie? I'm ready to be butt fucked." We looked over at her as she placed her hands under her knees and pulled them toward her body causing her hips to roll up giving us a great view of her pussy and plugged asshole.

Victoria said, "Grease up his dick a little, okay?" Sophie removed her mouth from my dick, grabbed the tube of Vaseline and began to grease up my cock. Having her hands sliding up and down my shaft as she greased me up, felt so fucking good. She looked up and gave me the sexiest smile as she then stroked my dick a few times like she was jacking me off.

When she let go of my cock, I slid over and got between Victoria's knees. Sophie reached up and removed the butt plug from Victoria's ass and guided my cock into her gapping asshole. I had very little trouble penetrating Victoria's stretched asshole, I slowly inserted my dick until there was some resistance, and she had taken most my cock immediately. There was still about 2 inches of cock remaining outside her asshole. I paused for awhile and then began to apply a little more pressure getting about another

inch in her. She obviously was in a bit of pain so I stopped. Victoria asked, "How much of your dick is in my ass?"

Sophie responded, "About 9 inches."

"Oh fuck I want all 10 and ½ inches of Peter's dick in my ass. Start fucking me and maybe we can get more of that beautiful cock shoved completely up into my ass." I slowly began thrusting my dick into her ass not attempting to penetrate her any deeper, just getting into a rhythm and getting her ass used to my dick. Sophie was rubbing my ass cheeks as I fucked Victoria. I looked up at Victoria seeing that she had one hand down between her legs, obviously playing with her clit.

After a short time I pushed a little harder attempting to get deeper into Victoria's ass. It seemed to work and after about ten minutes of this I felt my thighs against her butt meaning that I was totally in her. Sophie reached down between Victoria and myself saying, "Victoria, you did it; Peter is totally in your ass, you have all 10 and ½ inches of his magnificent cock buried in your butt. Oh fuck I wouldn't have believe it if I hadn't seen it myself."

Victoria grabbed my face and kissed me saying, "Oh Peter, I knew we could do this, I love how good your cock feels up inside my ass, and I love it. Now fuck me and pump a big load of your cum in me." I continued my thrusting and I could feel my orgasm building. Suddenly I felt a hand on my balls and looked down so see Sophie massaging my balls. She smiled at me and then to my total surprise, moved her head down between my legs and began to suck on one of my balls, she had one of my entire balls in her mouth and was sucking it along with licking it with her tongue, oh god it felt good. She then switched balls and repeated sucking and licking my other ball sag. When I looked down at Sophie again I could see she was also fingering Victoria's pussy.

Victoria suddenly said, "Oh YES, YES, I'm going to cum, I'm really close. Are you close Peter?"

"Yea, getting close."

Victoria then said, "Sophie, give Peter the prostate treatment." Sophie removed her mouth from my balls and

then I felt her finger in my ass. Suddenly I felt a wonderful sensation in my crotch area and immediately started to shoot my load into Victoria's ass. And it was really a big load, I must have shot about 5 or 6 ribbons of thick gooey cum in her ass.

When finished I was exhausted and just lay on Victoria for a while as my cock remained fully engaged in her ass. Sophie had removed her finger from my ass and went back to massaging my balls, shit that felt nice. After a few minutes I realized I needed to get up off of Victoria. I raised my ass and slowly disengaged my semi-hard cock from Victoria's asshole. When my cock cleared her ass, Sophie said to Victoria, "You cleaned you ass, right?"

"Yea Sophie, I cleaned my ass just before we started fucking." Sophie immediately got on her back and slid between my legs grabbing my cock and pulling it toward her mouth. I just followed her lead and suddenly my cock was in Sophie's mouth. She sucked and licked my cock clean and then turned over facing Victoria's ass and scooted toward her until she had her mouth on Victoria's asshole, licking and sucking my cum out of her ass.

Victoria looked down at Sophie feasting on her ass and said, "Oh Sophie, I didn't expect this, but thanks so much, I love having my ass eaten right after being fucked." I could tell both of them liked what was happening, Victoria was moaning in pleasure and Sophie was really working on her ass, I could see Sophie putting her mouth totally over Victoria's asshole and was like kissing her ass and it looked like she was actually sucking in her asshole. She also was using her tongue to penetrated Victoria's asshole. At one point I could see a big glob of cum ooze out of Victoria's ass and into Sophie's mouth. When Sophie was done, she sat up and opened her mouth showing us that she had a mouth full of cum that she had sucked out of Victoria's ass. Then she very ceremoniously swallowed it all.

Watching Sophie eat Victoria's ass left me almost as hard as when I started to fuck Victoria's ass. I had sat back and slowly stroked my dick while watching these two sexy women at play. Victoria spotted me and said, "Look Sophie, Peter is still hard. God youth is so wonderful. Peter, would you like for one of us to take care of you?"

"I don't know, but that was so sexy seeing Sophie eat your ass and suck my cum out of it. Fuck that was so kinky, it made me so fucking horny."

Victoria responded, "Well Peter we can't leave you like this. Sophie, why don't you take care of Peter."

Sophie immediately moved over next to me and replaced my hand with hers, she said, "How would you like me to relieve you, a hand job, a blow job or would you like to fuck me?"

"They all sound great. I want to fuck your pussy but you are so small, do you think you can take my cock in your pussy."

"I may be small but I can take big cocks, I believe I had a cock as big as yours in me before." She looked over at Victoria and said, "Remember that black guy you and I fucked last year, Victoria?"

"Oh yea, I do now. Yea his cock was probably the size of Peter's. I remember watching you take that big black cock

up your snatch and was amazed that you got it entirely inside your pussy. Yea go for it, Peter you will like it.'

Sophie then said, "Lie on your back Peter, and let me control your penetration into me. I know I can take your entire cock in my pussy, I just want to be careful and not damage something inside me." I agreed and lay on my back with my now rock hard cock sticking straight up. Sophie straddled me and taking a hold of my dick, slowly lowered her pussy down my shaft. I was surprised how easy she was able to take the first 8 inches. She then just slid her cunt up and down my shaft not trying to get any deeper, just enjoying the intimate contact between us.

After 10 minutes of pure pleasure, she began to slowly work her pussy further down my shaft getting my cock deeper and deeper into her cunt. There was about another inch to go when she began to wiggle her hips back and forth in quick little motions and suddenly the last inch of my cock slipped into her pussy. She had a big smile on her face as she began to slide her cunt up and down the full length of my shaft. She said, "Does having my tight little pussy slide up and down your cock feel good?"

"Oh fuck yea, it feels really good."

She then began to slam her cunt really hard down my cock while maintaining the contact of her pussy along the full length of my dick. She said, "Do you like how I'm fucking you?"

"Oh god I love it!"

"Okay let's switch and you be on top and then you can fuck me the way you want to." She got up off my cock, lay on her back and once I was above her, she reached down to guide my cock back inside her pussy taking all 10 and ½ inch at once.

I began to fuck her kind of gently when she said, "Fuck me hard Peter, I like to be fucked hard and deep. Your cock feels really nice inside me. Very, very nice." So I began to fuck her like I do my mom and Victoria. Slamming my cock really hard into their pussies, she was taking all of me without any signs of resistance. We fucked like this for

about ten minutes, I could feel my cock bottoming out on each down thrust, I was obviously penetrating her cervix, but she never showed any signs of wanting me to stop or take it easy.

Her tight pussy felt really good, I was getting a somewhat different sensation as I fucked her; it was more like the feeling I get when someone gives me a hand job using a rather tight grip. I loved it and it did not take me long to begin feeling the approach of an orgasm. I was surprised to realize that she was also starting to climax and we both began cumming at the same time. I know I still shot a reasonable size load of spunk into her pussy. As soon as we settled down a bit, she gave me a big kiss with lots of tongue just before I rolled off her and onto my back. She snuggled up against me and whispered in my ear, "That was fantastic, I felt the entire length of your cock sliding in and out of my pussy and you had my clit on fire the whole time. I loved it and want more."

Victoria had been sitting on a chair watching us and when I rolled off of Sophie, she got up and walked over to Sophie's side of the bed and said, "Did he give you a nice load of cum?"

Sophie responded, "I think so, my pussy feels really wet and sloppy."

Victoria said, "May I?"

Sophie nodded yes and spread her legs. Victoria got on the bed and buried her face directly into Sophie's cunt. Sophie began to kind of whimper and moan as Victoria ate her. I reached over to check out Sophie's tits and found them to be a nice handful with very erect nipples. Sophie reached over taking my face in her hands and planted a nice kiss on my lips. It was a passionate kiss with lots of tongue and lasted a long time. I was getting another hard on.

Sophie broke off the kiss and placed a hand on Victoria's head while she was still devouring her pussy. Sophie said, "Oh yes, I want to cum again, yes Victoria suck on my clit, tongue fuck me, yes, yes, I want to cum again so bad!" I took the opportunity to suck on Sophie's tits and was able to get one of her entire tits in my mouth, I loved her big nipples and I used my tongue to play with them.

Shortly Sophie started to moan, "Yes, I'm cumming, I'm cumming, oh god this is so good, yes yes, tongue fuck me. Ohhhhhh, ohhhhh yes, yes, oh god yes put your finger up my ass." Her body went rigid as waves of pleasure washed over her. She was holding my face tight against her tit as she climaxed. I was hard as a rock again.

Sophie finally relaxed as her climax subsided and she let go of my head. I raised my head up to see Victoria lift her head from Sophie's pussy with her face all shiny and had her mouth closed really tight. She immediately scooted up alongside Sophie and held her head right above Sophie face and then Victoria slightly opened her mouth. I could see what looked like saliva starting to drip from between her lips, Sophie knew what Victoria was wanting and she opened her mouth real wide.

Victoria then opened her mouth and allowed the white liquid to flow from her mouth into Sophie's mouth when I realized it was probably my cum that Victoria was dripping into Sophie's mouth. After the initial glob was in Sophie's mouth, Victoria leaned down and began to kiss Sophie who was very receptive. I lay there and watched the two women passionately kiss and obviously swapping my cum back and

forth. I've never seen anything so arousing, so sexually stimulating, my dick was as hard as it has ever been. I just sat back and continued to watch while stroking my dick.

The girls finally stopped with the passionate kissing and both looked over at me. Victoria was the first to speak, "Wow, look what we have here, another hard cock. Shit youth is so wonderful, my god how many times have you been hard today?"

I just shrugged my shoulders and Sophie said, "Oh fuck, what an absolutely beautiful cock. I don't remember when I have ever seen one as amazing as yours, Peter. I know we can't leave you like this and I would love for you to fuck me again, if you would like to."

Victoria said, "I would also like to fuck you again Peter. Which of these two hot and ready pussies would you like to fuck?"

"Actually I would love to fuck both of you. You are both great fucks!"

Victoria and Sophie looked at each other and nodded in agreement, Victoria said, "Okay, who do you want first?"

"Ahhh, I'll fuck you Victoria first and finish with Sophie. Okay?" Again both women agreed and Victoria rolled over on her back spreading her legs and reached up for me to join her.

I crawled over and got between her legs, but before I was able to sink my hard cock into her pussy, Sophie had moved over and grabbed my cock saying, "Lee my fluff you a little bit, as if you really needed any." She placed her mouth over my dick and licked and sucked on me for a short time.

While she sucked my cock, I reached over and fingered Victoria's cunt playing special attention to her clit. Victoria responded, "Oh fuck Peter, I love how you treat me, always making me feel sexy. God I wish you were my son and we fucked at least once every day."

I continued fingering Victoria's pussy until Sophie released my cock and guided it into Victoria's cunt, I immediately began to thrust my cock into her cunt and begin to fuck her hard. Victoria said, "Slow done cowboy, it's going to take me awhile to reach an orgasm and I want to cum with your cock in me." She then moved her hand down to her snatch and began to play with her clit while I was fucking her. Sophie joined in by fingering Victoria's asshole.

It didn't take long for Victoria to cum with her fingering her own clit and Sophie fingering her asshole while I was pounding her pussy. As soon as Victoria finished cumming, Sophie said, "My turn" and lay down on her back alongside Victoria with legs spread. I pulled my hard and dripping cock from Victoria's cunt and immediately slid it into Sophie's waiting cunt and began to fuck her. She immediately wrapped her legs around my buttocks and was pulling me tight into her as we fucked. And again I could feel my cock crashing into her cervix as we fucked. But no complaints from her and after about ten minutes I was shooting yet another load into her wonderful tight pussy. God her tight cunt felt so good, just the perfect size.

Once I finished loading up Sophie's pussy, I immediately rolled off her and just collapsed on the bed, I was totally spent in more ways than one. I closed my eyes and actually dozed off for a few minutes. When I came back to life, I looked around to find Sophie and Victoria sitting on a couple chairs still naked, each with a glass of wine chatting.

I heard Sophie saying, "After I bought this motel, I got back into the whoring world. I was a little bit strapped for cash and so I did what I know best and returned to being a whore which as you know, is very lucrative. I really enjoyed fluffing for you, but it just didn't give me enough cash. But if you ever get in a real pinch during the day sometime, I can probably help you. My nights are totally full."

Victoria said, "Well how is business these days?"

"Super. I could probably have a John every hour all day and all night, seven days a week. I limit to just 3 or 4 guys a night but sometimes on weekends, I'll fuck 5 or 6 guys each night. Most of them are regulars wanting a piece of ass every other week or once a month. I was getting one or two new guys each week, but now just mostly regulars. "

"How did you get started? It's only been a couple months since you were regularly fluffing for me."

"I found a site on the internet and within a month I had more customers than I could service and so now, like I said, three a night."

"What is the going rate now days?"

"Well I charge $200 an hour for just regular pussy sex and blow jobs, that's either fucking me or eating my pussy. Any kinky stuff like anal or double penetration, I charge $300 and don't do that very often at all. Whenever I go to a guy's place which is not very often, I charge $500 plus another $100 for any extra guys he may invite."

"I have one guy that comes in once a month with his wife. She loves to see him fuck other women but then she wants to eat my pussy and suck out her hubby's cum. I charge them $250 and they are happy with that. I should actually

charge them less because I really enjoy having her eat me, she is good."

"Last week they invited me to their swingers group and so I went. Their group is a bit unusual in that they try to have twice as many men as women. It's a big group of about 15 couples with another 15 or so guys. They are all supposed to be tested so it was all bareback fucking which is much more enjoyable than my normal condom fucking. I have never been double fucked so many times in one night in my life and the fucking went on for at least 4 hours; it was a very delightful evening and look forward to another invitation."

"After about three hours of couples fucking, the gals got together in a big daisy chain and ate each other's pussies. Many of the men joined in by ass fucking the gals. I opted out of that but it was rather kinky to watch. I tried to keep count just for the heck of it and I think I received 38 loads of cum that night, a record for me. Another thing they did was have a lottery to determine what guy went home with what woman. Quite a number of the single guys took the wife to her home for the night with her husband just tagging along."

"Holy shit, that's a lot of fucking. Were you sore the next day? Did you take a guy home with you?"

"Yea, I ended up with a married guy and I think he may become a customer. He said his wife really enjoys their swingers club and gets a charge of seeing him fuck other women. He said that she went home with two guys. I know she eats pussy so maybe I have another couple I can service."

" As far as being sore, I was a little. Over three fourths of the loads of cum I received were from guys that fucked my pussy; I did receive two loads in my ass and the remaining in my mouth. My pussy got so sloppy with cum, I thought the flow of cum dripping from my cunt was never going to stop, I was still leaking cum when I got home. I had three dates the next night with one being one of my regulars that really likes to fuck me hard and has a good size dick, I did just fine."

Victoria noticed that I was awake and listening to their conversation. She said, "Well hello sunshine, did we wear you out?"

"Yea, but I'm okay now."

"Did you hear all of our conversation? What do you think of this cute little Sophie being a whore?"

"She's a good one."

"How the fuck would you know? She is the first whore you have ever fucked."

"Yea, you're right, but I really enjoyed fucking her and she has a hot pussy that feels really good. So I assume she is a good whore."

Sophie piped up, "Well thank you Peter and I really enjoyed fucking you. You have a magnificent cock and it was a feeling of total pleasure both times you penetrated my

pussy. Big long cocks like yours don't come along very often. If you are ever in a need for pussy, I will be more than happy to fulfill your need free of charge."

Victoria said, "Ohhh Peter, did you hear that? This cute little sexy whore will service you for free."

"Yea I heard her."

Sophie continued, "My offer is for daytime only. My nights are busy. But anytime during the day, say during your lunch hour, just let me know ahead of time and you've got yourself a free nooner."

Sophie then stood up and fetched her clothes. She has a fantastic little body, not an ounce of fat on her and just the right size tits and curvy hips, nice, real nice. I plan on fucking her again soon. Victoria also began to get dressed and so I followed suit. Before Sophie left the room, she came over and shook my hand and said she was literally thrilled to meet me and thoroughly enjoyed the afternoon. She reached up and kissed me saying, "Now don't forget,

my pussy is free to you, any day you wanted it." She winked and out the door she went.

Victoria said, "Are you glad I brought in a fluffer? Isn't she great?"

"Fuck yes. Thank you so much. This was a great idea, I really loved the idea of fucking you without Gloria around, I hope we do this again and I especially like and enjoyed fucking you in the ass. It was great, I hope you enjoyed it."

"Oh god yes, I loved it. Of course I love everything about you and your cock, having it in my hand, in my mouth, in my pussy and now in my ass. I want you to think about doing some porn, we can disguise you and no one will know that it's you they see fucking women in a video. That big cock of yours will get lots of people paying to see your cock penetrate pussies and assholes and being sucked on." She then gave me another very passionate kiss just before we walked out the door.

I headed home not sure what to tell my mother what I have been up to.

Chapter 13

On my way home I checked my phone and saw a text from my mom, it said, 'Running late, will be home around five' My phone said that it was now 10 to 5, hopefully I can get home before my mom and I did. When she arrived, she gave me a big kiss and immediately paused saying, "*Ummm*, what's that I taste on your lips? It's not Gloria or Victoria. What have you been eating or maybe I should ask, who have you been eating?"

I laughed saying, "What makes you think I've been eating anybody?"

"I really don't, just teasing you. How was your day?"

"Fine, how was yours?"

"It was good. Guess who I ran into at the Mall and was the reason I was late getting home?"

"Not a clue mom, not a clue."

"Oh, come on, make a guess."

"Randy?"

"Nope."

"Gloria?"

"Nope."

"*Ummmm* Matt?"

"Nope, but you are close."

"Ahhh, his mother?"

"Yup, I ran into Cathy."

"How did she look?"

"She looked fantastic. Wow, she has lost a lot of weight but still has a lot of curves. I never realized she had such nice tits and a great rear end. I can see why you say she's hot because she is."

"So did you two have a gab fest or something?"

"Yea. It's been a long time since Cathy and I have gotten together like we did when you and Matt were younger. We found a small bar not far from the Mall, had a couple drinks and caught up with each other."

"So what did you two discuss?"

"We talked mostly about our sons and how lonely it is without a partner. I didn't tell her of course that I now have a partner and a back up."

"A backup?"

"Yea, Randy."

"Oh shit of course, your fuck buddy."

"She was asking me what had happened with you that brought you out of your shell and was now a much more friendly, open and confident acting young man?"

"I wanted to but didn't tell her that you have gained your confidence from learning how to fuck, and that it was me who did the teaching."

"Oh shit mom that would have blown her socks off."

"I think it would have more likely blown her panties off if she was wearing any and I wonder if she has shaved her pussy."

I responded, "I hope to find out someday."

"From the way she was talking and acting, I think she is pretty horny most the time. She was saying that she knows that Matt watches her very closely and is always trying to see her tits. She thinks she has heard her name spoken when he is in his room jacking off."

"I bet that's true, Matt thinks his mom is almost as hot as you."

"I think he is pretty hot too, I'd like to seduce that little pecker."

"He's not so little any more, he's grown quite a bit lately."

"Good, I hope so and that his pecker has also grown." We both laughed.

"Would you really seduce Matt?"

"Why not? He's 18 and a nice looking kid, nice build and hopefully has a nice size pecker. Why shouldn't I have myself a second fuck buddy to keep me satisfied when you are not available?"

"No reason not to, I guess."

"Honey, I'm going to freshen up and fix dinner, it should take me about an hour, and so if you have any homework or just want to relax, this is a good time." I nodded okay as she got up and headed toward her room; she first paused to lean down and kissed me. Afterward she licked her lips saying, "Ummm I still wonder what I taste on your lips." She winked and left the room.

I went to my room and crashed on my bed. The next thing I knew my mom was shaking me to wake up. When I opened my eyes I saw that my mom was leaning over me wearing only her little apron, the first thing I focused on was the tops of her beautiful tits. When she saw that my eyes were open and that I was staring at her tits, she pulled the top of her apron to one side and placed one of her tits

in my mouth saying, "Here baby, a little present from your mom."

I immediately began sucking on her tit and licking her nipple. She continued, "You like your mama's tits don't you?"

I pulled my mouth off her tit saying, "Oh yea, I love your tits mom. I love looking at them, feeling them and sucking on them. You've got great tits, can I cum on them tonight?"

"If you want to, but I would rather have you cum deep inside my pussy. Ummm, I love having you cum in my pussy. I love the feeling I get when my pussy is full of all your gooey cum." She leaned down and kissed me again while I reached over between her legs and rubbed my hand across her bare pussy. I slipped a finger inside her vagina saying, "You want my cum in here, inside this hot hole?"

"Yes I would dearly love to have another load of your cum pumped into my pussy."

"Do you want that now or later?"

"Let's save it for later. I have dinner ready, so let's eat it before we start messing around."

"Okay I am starved. What is for dessert?"

"My pussy."

"Ahhh yum, my favorite dessert."

"Great I like it that you like to eat me. I'm still wondering what it is that I taste on your lips?"

"Okay mom, I'll tell you. I met Victoria right after school because she wanted us to fuck without Gloria being around. I met her at the motel that's just a few blocks from school and she invited a friend that worked for her to join us. She actually owns the motel and is a whore on the side. I fucked both Victoria and the motel owner, Sophie. And so you probably tasted either one of those ladies on my lips."

"Did you eat their pussies?"

"Yea I ate Victoria's pussy, we had lots of sex."

"How many times did you fuck these ladies?"

"Well I fucked Victoria three times, once in the ass and Sophie twice."

"Wow! So you fucked a whore?"

"Yea, she is really cute small Asian woman with a deep pussy, I fucked her twice and she took my entire cock each time."

"Did you use a condom?"

"She said she is tested every week and Victoria vouched for her so no, I fucked her bareback."

"That still worries me that you fucked a whore. I'm glad that you are branching out and getting more experience with other women, just not happy that it was a whore you fucked."

"Well I don't think that Victoria would have invited her to join our little fuck fest if she thought that Sophie was not clean since I fuck her and her daughter regularly."

"You're probably right, just please always let me know who else you fuck besides Victoria and Gloria. I always want to know whose pussy your cock has been inside of before you fuck me, okay? But please stay away from whores."

"I will mom. I will also always tell you when I fuck someone other than Victoria or Gloria. Sophie is a really cute whore and had me really hard. I thought my cock was going to be too big for her but she took it all and she liked to be fucked hard. I fucked her like I fuck you."

"Really."

"Yea, really."

"So are you going to fuck her again?"

"I would like to unless you object. I was thinking about going to her place during lunch break some day."

"Okay let's eat dinner and talk about this later." My mom got up and headed for the kitchen, I undressed before going to eat. Dinner was on the table so I sat down just as my mother put the last items on the table. She then removed her apron and sat down next to me. She leaned over to kiss me on the cheek while she reached down and placed her hand around my semi-hard cock.

After a few strokes my cock stiffened up and my mom said, "It's been awhile since we've had our typical dinner with us sitting naked next to each other. I like being this way, your cock always feels so good in m y hand."

I turned my head and kissed her cheek while I placed my hand on her bare thigh, she immediately spread her knees allowing me easy access to her pussy. I slid a finger inside her pussy and found her clit, I rubbed it gently making her squirm. She said, "Let's hurry with our meal and when we are done, you can have your dessert right here on the table, then let's have a nice fuck." We ate our meal without much conversation; I played with her cunt and clit while she constantly stroked my cock.

We both got up and cleared the table and after we loaded the dish washer, my mom walked back to the table, sat up on it and leaned back while spreading her legs saying, "Your dessert is ready, come and get it." I sat down between my mother's out stretched legs and began munching on her twat. She placed a hand on the back of my head pushing my face into her pussy while wiggling her hips.

"Oh yes Peter, eat your mother's cunt, make me cum, I want you to taste my delicious sauce, some of your mother's best recipe." I just kept sucking and licking my mother's twat while I heard her moans and felt her body stiffen knowing that she was on the verge of an orgasm.

"Oh fuck Peter, I'm cumming, oh god I'm cumming right in your mouth. Yes, yes, suck oh my pussy lips, oh fuck I love this, eat your mother's cum, I want to fill your mouth with my special sauce." I sucked her dry and then some, she was like a rag doll when I finished.

She eventually sat up and said, "Help me over to the couch Peter, I want you to fuck me right here in the living room, I want to feel you cum inside me, I want to feel your cock spurting your spunk in me so don't stop fucking me until you have drained your balls." I did as she said and walked her over to the couch, lay her down, spread her legs, and then mounted her, shoving my cock totally inside her cunt on the first thrust. We fucked for quite awhile before I reached an orgasm and dumped a good load of sperm deep inside her twat. She had had another orgasm while I was fucking her.

I remained on top of her and we both dozed off for awhile. I felt her stir and so I got up to see that she had leaked a fair amount of cum from her pussy. She immediately got up and cleaned the couch saying, "Shit, I didn't think you

would have had that much sperm after all the fucking you did this afternoon. It will be fine. My god Peter, you not only have such a big beautiful cock but also some really big balls to generate so much cum. I bet your new friend Sophie was thrilled to find a guy with such a big cock."

"I think so, she whispered in my ear that she really enjoyed our fuck and like I told you, wants me to fuck her again for free."

"I told you that once women find out that you have a really big cock and know how to use it, they will be coming out of the woodwork. Here you have a prostitute that probably gets all the cock a woman could possibly want and gets well paid for basically renting out her pussy, but once she sees your cock and experiences you fucking her, she is willing to let you use her pussy for free. Was she a good fuck?"

"Yea, like I said I thought at first that her pussy would be too small, but she took all of me, every last fucking inch."

"Well if you fucked her like the way you just fucked me, I know why she wants more. That was another really nice fuck Peter, really nice."

"Thanks mom, I love you and love fucking you."

"You're so sweet. I've got some chores to do and need to run to the store. So I'll be busy for awhile but look forward to meeting you later in bed." Mom got up and headed to her room. I had a little bit of studying to do so I went to my room.

Time flew bye and suddenly I heard a rap on my door just before my mom stepped into my room. She said, "Are you ready for bed?" I looked up to see my mom standing at my door totally naked.

"Yea I'm ready, let me shut down my computer and I'll be right there. When she turned around to leave, I saw a ribbon hanging from her rear end and said, "MOM! You've got a ribbon hanging from your rear."

She stopped without turning back around saying, "I know, it's attached to a butt plug that I shoved up my ass in case you want to fuck me in the ass tonight." She winked and left my room. I hurried and ran into her room to find her lying face down on her bed.

She said, "That was quick. Does that mean that whenever I put a butt plug in my asshole or a dildo in my pussy, you will come running?"

"I don't want to see anything in your fuck holes except my dick."

"So you don't want to see me fuck other guys?"

"Oh that's okay, other cocks are okay."

"How many cocks would you like to see me fuck at once?"

"How many do you think you can fuck?"

"At least three cocks or maybe four."

"Four? How would you get four cocks in you? You only have three holes."

"Haven't you seen pictures of gals that take two cocks in either their asses or cunts?"

"Ahhh yea, I have."

"Well then, I've had two cocks in my pussy before, but that was a long time ago. So if I took a cock in my ass, two in my pussy and one in my mouth, that's four cocks."

"Shit I'd love to see that. But wouldn't that hurt?"

"Yea if they were all big cocks like yours. I remember having two cocks in my pussy and it felt good. It was when I was dating this guy with a very close buddy; they double fucked me quite often. He also had me fucking all his buddies; it was a blast most the time. He was a golfer and would take

me on some weekend golf matches, during the day I would lay around the pool in my bikini getting all kinds of offers and at night, I'd fuck his buddies. On one of these weekends, I fucked a couple bell boys and the hotel manager; our hotel bill was greatly reduced. Well anyway, I would like to try it again some time. I'm not sure I could fit another cock in my pussy along with yours, so maybe I'd have you fuck my ass or have your cock in my mouth."

"I don't know if I would like to have my cock next to another cock in your pussy or any woman's pussy."

"I know, it would have to be some guy you are very comfortable with. Say, if I can seduce Matt, would you be comfortable with having his dick alongside yours in my snatch?"

"I'd have to think about that."

"Okay sport, so which of my holes do you want to fuck tonight?" She was still laying face down and wiggled her ass at me with the butt plug still in it. I reached over and tugged on the ribbon a little.

She said, "If you want my ass, just pull out the plug or if you want my cunt, I'll just roll over and you can fuck my cunt with the butt plug still in my ass. That always makes things feel a little different."

"I want your cunt."

"Okay baby, I'll just leave the butt plug in my ass in case later or during the night, you get the hots to fuck your mother's asshole. And if you wake up during the night and want to fuck me in the ass, don't forget to use a condom." My mother rolled over, spread her legs and I climbed aboard. We did our normal fucking routine and screwed for probably 45 minutes before I was approaching an orgasm. My mom in the meantime had had two orgasms while we fucked. When I told her I was about to cum she requested that I first cum in her pussy but that if I wanted to, I could pull out and shoot my remaining load anywhere on her. This was a first and so after my first squirt, I immediately pulled out her snatch and was able to shoot my remaining cum mostly on her pussy but was able to get one shot on her tits.

I rolled over on my back and relaxed as I watched my mom first take her finger and wipe off her tits, she would then stick her fingers in her mouth and suck on them. Then she raised her head up to see my remaining cum on her pussy mound so she could wipe up more of it before she sucked on her fingers. She looked at me saying, "God I wish I could eat my own pussy. You've got to bring Gloria over here and let me eat her pussy after you've fucked her. I love the taste of your cum."

"Would you eat Victoria's pussy if I brought her over here and fucked her?"

"Oh god yes, I think I would love to eat her cunt loaded with your sperm and to see and to suck her big tits that you talk about all the time."

We were both tired and so snuggled for a little while before we fell asleep. The next thing I knew my mother was shaking me to wake up. She said, "Morning stud, are you ready for another day?"

I moaned saying, "Not really, what time is it?"

"Its 7 am, enough time for a quickie if you want one." I raised my head to see my mom standing next to the bed still naked.

She said, "I was a little disappointed to find the butt plug still in my ass this morning, I was hoping that you would have fucked my ass during the night."

"Sorry mom, I was really beat."

"No wonder with all the sex you had yesterday, fucking Victoria's ass and pussy plus that whore friend of hers. I cleaned my ass this morning and so if you are inclined, the offer is still open as is my ass if you hurry." She then turned around, bent over and removed the butt plug from her ass revealing her much enlarged asshole.

"Okay mom, get up on the bed on your back and pull your knees up." Mom scrambled up on the bed; lay on her back pulling her knees up to her chest giving me easy access to

her charms. Her asshole was dilated to the size of a quarter, I grabbed the Vaseline she keeps in her night stand, quickly greased up both my cock and her asshole before plunging my cock into her. She let out a big moan as I began to fuck her ass. She reached down spreading her buns telling me to go deep. As I fucked her, I also fondled her tits while she moved her hands down to her pussy and began playing with her clit.

"Oh yes baby, fuck me, fuck your mother's asshole, give me a big load of your sperm, and I mean a big load! I want to feel your cum oozing out of my ass for the next hour." I started fucking her real hard and fast, she was really working over her clit and suddenly we both came. I did pump a big load of spunk in her ass, my cock squeezed out about 6 squirts deep into her rear cavity. I gave her a big juicy kiss and quickly pulled out of her ass and headed for the shower, I had 30 minutes to get out the door.

I gave my mom a quick kiss as I dashed out the door thanking her for the nice morning fuck and to remind her that I would be home for dinner and that I had a date with Gloria afterward. The day went by real fast, nothing different or unusual except when noon time came around,

I kept thinking about Sophie's offer and nearly text her but decided to save myself for tonight. Maybe Victoria had something special cooked up for me after our recent little fuck fest.

When I got home I found my mother puttering around the house and as normal, wasn't wearing a stitch of clothing. Shit she is a sexy woman; I just stood and gawked at her for probably full minute before she noticed me. "Oh there you are sweetie. Been there long staring at your naked mother?"

"For a little while, I love watching you move around while in the nude; you have such a sexy body, love seeing your fantastic tits bounce around and how you wiggle your nice ass. I especially love it when you walk around naked with your high hells on. You even make my tongue hard when I see you like that."

"You say the nicest things. So being naked with heels on gets you really horny?"

"Yea, like a two pecker owl."

"Good I like it too, I feel real sexy walking around while only wearing heels. Do you really mean what you say or do you just want to get me horny for a fast fuck?"

I responded while I rubbed my semi-hard cock, "I mean what I say but would also really enjoy a fast fuck."

She responded, "Is that thing always hard."

"No. Whenever I sturdy or watch TV, my dick is usually soft. It's just when I look at you, or Gloria or her mother, my dick automatically stiffens and is ready for action."

She said, "To answer your question, no I don't want a fast fuck, I would rather have a nice compassionate long fuck. I want to take lots of time embracing you and have you do the same to me. But since you have a date tonight, we'll just have to wait and do it another time."

"Mom you're the best, I love you so much. Let's plan on having a dinner date tomorrow night and then make mad passionate love when we get home."

"That's a deal. I just may go out a buy myself a special outfit for the occasion." I walked over to her and put my arms around my mom and gave her a big hug and kiss.

After our lips parted my mom said, "I love being in your arms and feeling your body against mine, even when you are fully clothed. I can feel your hard-on even when you're wearing pants. It excites me so much to know that I can still attract young men, that I can cause your dick to get hard."

I responded, "Like I said earlier, my dick always gets hard just looking at you."

"Thanks baby, I'm so glad that we have sex, life has been so much more exciting ever since we started fucking. You are the best fuck partner I have ever had."

"Thanks mom, having sex with you has changed my whole life. If it weren't for you, I wouldn't be having sex with Gloria, her mom, grandma and certainly not with the likes of Sophie. So mom, are you going to have Randy over this evening?"

"Not sure baby, it depends how horny I get after you leave. Right now I'm just thinking about dinner which I should have ready in about an hour. Want to set the table?"

"Okay. Then I'm going to do a little studying." I set the table then went to my room to study. Later my mom called and we ate dinner.

My mom was dressed as normal, totally naked and so before I sat down, I unzipped my pants and pulled out my hard dick. My mom immediately reached over grabbing my hard shaft saying, "How many pussies will this hard cock of yours be inside of tonight and how many loads of cum will it discharge?"

"Ahhh I'd guess two pussies and maybe five loads."

"Sounds about right. Think it will see the inside of someone's ass?"

"Maybe. Might also fill a mouth or two."

"Hope you get what you want. Have you seen or talked to Victoria since you two had your little fuck fest?"

"Nope. I hope she is hot to trot tonight, I love fucking her even when Gloria is around especially when Gloria eats her mother's pussy after we fuck. It's so sexy to watch a woman eat another woman's cunt."

"Why's that?"

"Don't know for sure, it's just so sexy seeing two females all naked and rubbing their bodies together, playing with each other's tits, rubbing their crotches against each other and either eating each other's pussies or finger fucking the other's pussy or asshole. I love seeing Gloria push her tongue up into her mother's vagina and then suck her

mother's pussy lips into her mouth. I usually stay hard when Gloria immediately starts to eat her mother's cunt; then I either fuck Gloria or let Victoria suck my cock."

"Man have you got it made! You've got a hot pussy at home which is usually enough for a guy but then you also two hot pussies elsewhere. And with your latest adventure, you have a fourth pussy anxiously waiting to be penetrated."

"Who's that?"

"Sophie. You've forgotten her already?"

"Oh yea, Sophie! That sweet little Asian gal with a deep pussy."

"Does Gloria know that you have another pussy available to you other than hers, her mom's and mine?"

"Nope and Victoria said she would not tell her either."

"How old is Sophie?"

"Oh, I'd guess in late twenties."

"So, a female that's in the range of being a girlfriend?"

"I suppose but I'm not anxious to start dating a whore. Besides, why would I look for someone else? Gloria is my age, she is beautiful, sexy, and has a body that's much better than average plus has a hot mother that likes to fuck."

"Well you're right; it would be foolish to look for someone else. But you should make Gloria feel that she is the only one for you right now."

"You're right mom. So what are you going to do tonight?"

I don't know for sure. If I can't find some good TV to watch, I'll text or call Randy and see if he wants to do some pussy penetrating. I figure that he probably has a date on Friday night so it may be a lonely night, just me and my dildo."

"Oh mom, you make me feel bad leaving you home alone."

"Oh don't Peter. It's good to have some alone time and I didn't mean for it to sound like it did, I'm fine.

"Okay mom, I'm not sure what time I will get home in the morning. Some nights those two keep me pretty busy and I sleep in."

"I know babe. Just go have fun but I think you should pull up your pants before you go." We both laughed as I pulled up my britches and kissed my mom good bye.

When I got home the next morning, my mom was very much energized and perky. I asked her what had happen last night that made her so energetic. Here is her story of what happened with her last night.

...

Genie tells her story of an unplanned Friday night.

"Well, Peter, shortly after you left I was sitting in the living room still stark naked doing some channel surfing when suddenly there was a knock on the door. I dam near jumped out of my skin. I ran to door and asked 'who is it?'"

"It's Matt!"

I yelled back through the door, "Oh Hi Matt! Let me get something decent on, I'll be right back." I ran to my room and grabbed one of my shortest skirts and a blouse that was nearly see through that I figured Matt would enjoy seeing me in. I didn't of course put on a bra or panties; here was my chance to seduce Matt. I hurried back to the door and threw it open. There stood Matt, cute as ever and obviously had grown some since I last saw him.

I greeted him with, "Hello Mattie! So long since I've seen you, come on in." When he stepped forward, I leaned into him and gave him a big hug, making sure he felt my tits against his chest.

Matt looked a little flustered and said, "Hi Genie, how are you?"

"I'm great and so glad to see you. What brings you here? You've certainly grown some since I last saw you. I remember you as being my height and now you are about 4 inches taller than me."

"Yea, I've really spurted up the last few months."

"Come on in, can I get you something to drink?"

"No not really. Is Peter home?"

"Gee, no he isn't. He's with his girlfriend Gloria on a date."

"Oh okay." He started to back away when I said, "Don't go Matt. I want to hear what has been happening in your life. Come on in the living room and sit down. You've got time don't you?"

"Oh yea I have time, but I don't want to disturb you."

"You're not disturbing me. In fact I would like some company." He followed me into the living room and I had him sit across from me in the easy chair. I sat down and crossed my legs in a way to give him a good view of my naked thighs; I watched his eyes travel up and down my body giving me goose bumps. He spent a fair amount of time staring at my boobs that were loose under my almost see through blouse. He was already making me tingle and I could feel my nipples getting erect which I'm sure he could see. I quickly glanced down and could see that the outline of my nipples were definitely discernible.

I again asked if he wanted something to drink and he said yes. I got up and wiggled my ass somewhat hoping he would notice as I walked to the kitchen. I returned with drinks and when I sat down, I crossed my legs but almost immediately re-crossed them giving him a very brief beaver shot if he was looking, I think he was. I was getting excited and he had only been in my house 10 minutes.

"So Matt, how are you doing? Have a girlfriend"

"I'm doing fine but no, I don't have a girlfriend."

"Is there a girl in your school that you would like to have as a girlfriend?"

"No not really. I did for awhile think about Gloria, but she and Peter have hooked up, so nobody really."

"I bet there are a lot of girls that would love to be your girlfriend. You are a handsome young man and if you got over your shyness, you would probably find girls lined up wanting to date you."

"Yea, my mom has told me that too."

"Well, look at Peter, he was shy like you and now look at him. Dating a beautiful girl and having a wonderful social life."

"Yea I know. I wish I could talk to girls like he does now. I just get all tongue tied when I get even close to a girl."

"What you need is to build confidence in yourself and all that will then come natural." I continued, "Confidence usually comes from experience. When you have experienced something, and especially if you've experienced it over and over again, you will become very confident the next time such an event or occurrence happens. Once you've been around girls a lot or spent a lot of time with one girl, then when you meet another girl, you will be confident in talking to her. You'll be relaxed and comfortable around her and talking will be very easy for you."

"That all sounds good but where does a kid like me start."

"Well, I taught Peter how to be confident and I can do the same for you."

"Really? When do we start?"

"We can start right now. What I need to do is to get you comfortable being around me. Getting you relaxed when we are together which comes from really getting to know one another." At that point I shifted my body in the chair and uncrossed my legs, letting then spread just a little. My skirt had slid up to where it was only a few inches below my bare pussy. I watched his eyes and facial expression and I was sure he could see that I wasn't wearing any panties.

I continued my discussion saying, "Let's go over to the couch so we can be closer and I can better explain things." I got up by sliding my butt forward causing my legs to spread even a little wider giving him a better view of my bare pussy. I could see when he stood up that he had a definite bulge in his trousers, that made me tingle all over again, knowing I was causing this teenager to get aroused. I had him sit down first and then I sat next to him with our hips touching.

"Now isn't this more pleasant." He just nodded as I continued, "Now tell me Matt, have you ever done any heavy petting?"

"Ahhhh once."

"Did you like it?"

"Yea, but it didn't last very long."

"Did it get you excited? Did it give you a hard-on?" Matt started to squirm and his face turned a bit red. I knew he was not comfortable with me using the word hard-on so I continued the discussion, "You know Matt, when you have a relationship with a girl, sex usually comes with it. So you will have to learn that words like hard-on, cock, dick, tits, screwing, fucking, blow jobs, pussy, cunt and other such words will become part of your language. You need to get used to hearing these words and actually be able to use them in talking with your girlfriend. Okay?"

"Yea, I know. I just have never been around anyone who uses those words and I admit that it embarrasses me."

"Well then, the first thing we need to do is to get you used to hearing these words until you will become comfortable using and hearing them. Any problem with that?"

"Nope."

"Would you like to kiss me?" He looked at me a bit puzzled so I continued, "I want you to be comfortable being close to me and so with us kissing, you will be experiencing what is normal behavior when on a date. And then once you are comfortable with kissing a girl, you can more easily and she will feel more acceptable with you feeling her up. And once she lets you feel her up and you get to play with her tits and nipples, it won't take much for her to start letting you play with her pussy, maybe even finger fuck her a few times before you finally get to fuck her pussy. Okay?"

He responded, "Yea, okay." I could see he was uncomfortable but I continued.

"She may even let you eat her cunt while she sucks your cock." Matt just smiled as I went on, "So let's start and you put your arm around me and give me a nice soft kiss." He

responded as I had hoped and put his arm around my shoulder while he leaned down and gently kissed me.

I then said, "Ohhh that was very nice Matt, your lips are so soft and silky, are you okay with kissing me like you just did?" He nodded yes and so I reached up and pulled his face toward mine and I kissed him back. I made it a longer kiss and put more pressure on his lips.

"Ummm, that was nice Matt. I like kissing you. Let's neck for a little while and get real comfortable with each other." I then moved my body tight against his body and offered my lips to him and he responded in kind. I immediately pushed my tits into his side and opened my mouth hoping he would do the same. He did and we began French kissing. I was really getting horny as we continued necking for I'd say 10 or 15 minutes, and when we came up for air, I said, "Have ever touched a girl's tits?"

He responded no.

"Have you ever seen any girl's tits up close?"

"Nope."

"Are there any girls or women you've seen that you would like to just go up and squeeze their tits?"

"Yea, a couple."

"Who may I ask?"

"Well my mom for one and Gloria for another plus one of my teachers."

"What teacher is that?"

"Oh she is a substitute teacher I've had a couple times."

"What is her name?"

"Ms Osborne."

"Anyone else?"

"Ahhh yea, I've thought about yours a few times."

"My what?"

"Your tits."

"What about them?"

"I've wanted to touch your tits and suck on your nipples."

"Good, I want you to get use to talking that way, saying tits, nipples, pussy, ass, cunt, fuck, screw, cock! Plus telling a girl what you like to do to her, we are making progress." I looked at Matt and again his face was flushed, he looked so cute. I reached up and placed my hand on his cheek turning his face toward me and kissed him again. I then said,"You are so cute when you get a bit embarrassed." He just looked

at me like he was stunned and so I continued kissing him; I could feel him begin to relax.

I pulled away a bit and said, "Are you feeling more comfortable with me now?" He just nodded but I could tell he was still a bit in shock so I started kissing him again using a lot of tongue. We continued this for a few minutes and I could definitely sense he was getting to like necking with me, our bodies were in full contact from hips to mouth. I stopped long enough to say, "Matt, that was spectacular, you are a great kisser. Ummm yes, really nice juicy kisses. I like having your tongue in my mouth and so will other girls, it's so sexy." As we continued I took his hand that was around my shoulder and placed it on one of my tits and said, "This is what a girl would most likely want you to do, gently squeeze her tits." He knew what to do and immediately began messaging my tit; then without any hesitation moved his other hand over to my other tit as we continued kissing. When I unbuttoned the top three buttons of my blouse he did not hesitate at all and slipped his hand inside my blouse and began fondling my bare tits.

I broke off the kiss and moved my head back slightly saying, "Ummm ... That feels so nice, do you like playing

with my tits? Do they feel like you thought they would?" He nodded yes as he continued to gently message my bare tits. I then completely unbuttoned my blouse and pulled it totally open for his easy access and viewing. His kisses immediately became more intense and he was sticking his tongue deeper into my mouth, I actually sucked on his tongue a few times.

I could tell he was much more relaxed and so I shifted my butt and crossed my leg over his knees making my skirt slide up my thighs even more. He started to remove his hand from my tit when I said, "Oh no, keep your hands on my tits, I like having you play with them, and your hands are so warm and soft." He continued messaging my tits and playing with my nipples getting them very erect.

I then reached down lifting one of my tits toward his face saying, "Would you like to suck on one of my tits like you did when your mother breast fed you and let you suck on her nipple?" He smiled from ear to ear while bending down taking one of my tits into his mouth. He immediately began sucking on my nipple like he must have done when he was a baby; he then went to work on my other nipple while I

placed my hand on the back of his head and pushed his face tight against my tits.

While he was sucking on my tits, I reached down and stroked his hard dick through his pants. His dick did not seem to be very long but it sure seemed to be big in diameter. After a few minutes, I began to work his zipper down but was having trouble and asked him if he would help. Without hesitation, he unzipped his pants and pulled out his dick. Oh my god, what a surprise. His dick was probably only 6 inches long but I've never seen one so big in girth and the mushroom head was gigantic. He was spewing pre-cum like crazy, I knew he was about to blow any minute so I backed off stroking his dick. I reached down to take his balls in my hand and found another surprise, his ball sack was huge.

He continued fondling and sucking of my tits to my delight, his hands were so soft and his lips and tongue were absolutely tantalizing me. I took a hold of his face and raised it so I could kiss him some more. During all this time, my skirt had scooted up to where my now wet pussy was totally exposed and needed some attention. While we were kissing, I took one of his hands and pushed it down between

my legs and pressed his fingers against my vagina. He didn't need any coaching; he immediately stuck a finger up inside my pussy and began to finger fuck me.

I took his fingers and moved them so he was rubbing my clit. I said, "Do you know what this little nub is that you are touching?"

He kind of hesitated and said, "Is it your clit?"

"Yes, you are right, it's my clit and it is very sensitive and when you touch my clit, ohhh god like what you are doing, it sends chills through my body that I love. Just don't rub it too hard, okay?" I pulled my hand away letting his fingers continue their exploration of my pussy. He was now using two fingers and pushing them deep inside my honey hole to my absolute delight.

I said, "Oh Matt, I love how you are playing with my pussy. Your fingers feel so nice inside me. Does my pussy feel like you thought it would?"

"Oh fuck yes, it feels really nice."

"That's good and I like hearing you use the word fuck. So what does the inside of my pussy, my cunt as Peter likes to call it, feel like to you?"

"It feels so warm and wet." I then reached down and guided his hand and fingers to where he was rubbing my clit again. I said, "I want you to play with my clit some more? All women like having their clit played with and you are doing it just right. Nice and gentle. "

After a few minutes of Matt fondling my tits and playing with my clit I said, "You are going to make me cum if you keep this up. Do you want me to cum on your fingers or would you like for me to cum on your cock?"

He looked me straight in the eye saying, "On my cock."

I said, "Great, that's what I wanted to hear, I need to know that you really want to fuck me. Let's take our clothes off and you can fuck me right here right now. You don't mind

losing your virginity by fucking my pussy rather than some hot teenager's pussy, do you?" He just shook his head no. I had him completely remove his pants and shirt and I stripped off my skirt, lay back on the couch with legs spread inviting him to mount me. I held out my arms saying, "Just get on top of me and slide that beautiful cock of yours into my pussy, my love tunnel, my vagina, my snatch, my main fuck hole, my FUCKING CUNT!"

With his pants off, I got a better look at his balls and was astonished at the size of them; his ball sacks look as big as baseballs. I said, "My god Matt, your balls are huge, are they full of cum?"

"Yea, I cum a lot when I jerk off."

"How many times do you squirt when you cum?"

"Oh, at least a dozen times. I once counted and I shot off 18 times."

"Come stand right next to me, I want a better look at your cock and balls." He took a step toward me and stood with his hard dick nearly in my face while I reached over and began messaging his balls. "Jesus, these are nice and they feel full. Would you mind if I sucked your cock and balls before you fucked me. I love to suck and lick a guy's cock before he slides it inside my pussy; I love the feeling and the taste of a cock in my mouth. And I want you to totally drain those balls in my pussy. I want you to fuck me hard and deep and when you cum, I want you to keep your cock deep inside my cunt and hold it there while you flood my pussy with your sperm; I want your first fuck to be very memorable. " He didn't move or say anything as I leaned toward him taking his cock in my mouth. I had to open my mouth really wide to get his big cockhead into my mouth and then I used my tongue to lick around his dickhead making him squirm. Meantime I was messaging his big balls and knew he was not going to last long so I pulled my mouth off his cock and leaned in a little further in an attempt to get one of his balls in my mouth. We weren't in a good position and so I was only able to get part of his ball sack in my mouth but enough to make him moan. I released him and slid back on the couch spreading my legs in preparation of getting fucked.

"Okay Matt, I want you to fuck me, I want to feel your cock going deep inside me and then to feel you pumping your cum deep inside me. Yes, yes Matt, now fuck me, fuck this old women's pussy and fuck me good! Get that beautiful cock of yours inside my pussy and then fill me up with your semen. I can't wait to feel you shooting all that delicious cum you have in your balls into my cunt."

I took a hold of his dick and pulled his cock head so it was between my pussy lips, I wasn't sure I could get his big cock head into my cunt, his mushroom cock head is so fucking big. It took a little effort, but oh god it felt so good when his cockhead slide across my clit and into my vagina. I had him pause for a bit as I rubbed my clit back and forth across his big mushroom cock head. Once his dick was inside me a few inches, I could easily feel his dickhead slide along the walls of my love channel giving me fantastic sensations as he drilled deep into my pussy. Oh god how I love being fucked, especially with cocks like Matt's. He shoved his cock all the way inside me on the first penetration, I loved it. He kind of hesitated once he had his cock inside me and I said, "Fuck me anyway you want Matt, we'll develop some technique later. Just fuck me and shoot your load of cum inside me whenever you're ready." He hammered me really

hard and fast and within minutes, he was pressing his cock deep inside me as he was spewing his first load of sperm inside of a pussy, my pussy. My god it was a big load, he kept shooting and shooting his sperm into me, he must have squirted a least a dozen shots of cum into me, I loved it. I could feel cum oozing out of my cunt hole as he pressed is cock into me. I was on the verge of an orgasm when he first entered me and so when he began to cum, I also came. It was a great fuck for being the first time for Matt! When he finished shooting his magnificent load of cum in me, he raised his ass and dislodged his cock from my cunt with a pop and then sat down on the couch.

I looked over at him saying, "Oh god Matt, that was fantastic for your first time, just fantastic. I loved how you fucked me, your cock is fantastic, and the load of cum you shot into me is phenomenal, I don't think I have ever had that much cum in me; I love the feeling of having a big gooey load of cum inside me, especially when I know I'll be fucked a second time and give the guy a really sloppy fuck. I don't think I have ever had a sloppier cunt, WOW, just fucking WOW!" I remained on my back fingering my sloppy cunt with my hips gyrating as if fucking my own fingers.

I looked up at him and said, "I don't want this to be just a onetime thing with us, I want you to know that my pussy is yours for the asking most any time. I absolutely love the feeling O got when you slid your cock in me. That big cockhead of yours makes me tingle all over when it's inside my pussy. And my god, I feel like I have a river of cum in me. You are going to have girls begging for you to fuck them once the word gets out about your nice big cock and the size of the cum load you produce."

He looked a little shocked as he sat there so I continued, "Was it good for you? Did you like the feelings you had when you first slide your cock into my pussy? Did you like how it felt to unload your cum in my cunt rather than in your hand?"

"Oh god yes, that was fantastic and I want to do it again."

"Good because like I said, I want you to know that you can fuck me as often as it is possible." I raised my head while I spread my legs to look at my pussy to see how much cum was oozing from my cunt and sure enough, a nice big glob of cum was starting to slide down my ass crack. I reached

down with my fingers and wiped them along my crack gathering as much cum as I could and then stuck my fingers in my mouth. "Ummmm, you taste good. You know it's really both your cum and my cum that is oozing out of my vagina, so I should have said, we taste good. Would you like a sample?" Another glob was beginning to ooze from between my pussy lips.

Matt hesitated so I said, "That's okay, more for me." As I scooped up another glob of cum and licked my fingers. I looked at Matt saying, "I wish I could eat my own pussy after being fucked like you just did to me. I assume you have never eaten pussy, right?"

He nodded no and so I said, "Well we'll have to give you a lesson on pussy eating before you go." This gave me an idea so I asked Matt, "Why don't you call your mother and tell her you are going to stay overnight at Peter's. That way we can fuck some more and you can play with my tits and pussy and learn more about a woman's body and become more comfortable when you start dating. Would you like to do that?"

"Oh shit yes. I definitely want to fuck you again and I loved it when you sucked on my cock."

"Good, so give your mother a call right now and then we'll head to my bedroom and make it a night of fucking." Matt didn't waste any time and called his mother. And while he was on the phone, I learned over and slid my mouth down over his semi-hard cock. His cock immediately responded and I was now sucking a really hard dick. I slid my hand under his thigh and moved it up until I had a handful of balls. He was having a little bit of trouble convincing his mother to let him stay overnight but eventually she agreed. By this time I was getting most of his cock down my throat to his absolute delight. I continued for just a short time and then came up for air. "Did you like me sucking your cock while you were on the phone with your mother?"

"Yea, that was kinky, I loved it."

"So did I. Shall we go to my bedroom and start fucking or would you like for me to just continue sucking your cock until you cum in my mouth?"

"I'd like to do both."

"Okay, let's go to my room and either fuck and suck each other, or suck and then fuck." We both laughed as we gathered our clothes and headed for my room. I led the way by taking his cock in my hand and leading him to my room; he just stared at my tits as they bounced while we walked to my room. I threw my clothes on a chair and then wrapped my arms around Matt while I passionately kissed him rubbing my pussy into his crotch and my tits into his chest. Our bodies fit together real well; I enjoyed feeling his cock slip between my thighs rubbing against my pussy lips.

"Doesn't this feel good, our naked bodies in full contact, my tits against your chest, your cock between my thighs and pressing on my pussy? I like this!" Matt merely moaned approval as he pulled on my ass cheeks to get his cock deeper between my legs.

I broke the kiss saying, "What do you want first, to fuck me or have me suck your cock?"

He smiled saying, "Sucked."

"Okay, I would love to do that but how about you learn to eat pussy while I suck your cock?"

Matt's eyes lit up and so I said, "I'm going to first freshen up so you will have a clean pussy to eat, okay?" He nodded okay and so I told him to get on my bed and keep himself hard while I freshen up. I went into my bathroom to give myself a duce plus a little ass cleaning should things develop into some anal sex. When I came out he was on my bed leaning against the headboard stroking his hard dick. God what a sight to see with his huge cockhead in his hand.

I said, "You look so sexy stroking that magnificent cock of yours, can't wait to feel it inside me again. Why don't you slide down so we can get into a 69 position and enjoy each other's sex organs?" He did as I said and so I crawled up on the bed with my head directly above his dick. I then scooted my rear end over toward his face and raised my leg over his head ending with my cunt right above his face. I looked down at him seeing him staring at my cunt and ass only inches from his face saying, "Like the view? I'm all clean down there so feel free to lick or suck anywhere you want

to. I love having my pussy and ass eaten and to be sucked and licked all over." I then lowered my ass watching his response, he immediately stuck out his tongue and began licking my pussy; I knew he was going to do fine so I just concentrated on his cock and began giving him a blow job.

I was able to get most of his cock down my throat but his huge mushroom head was too much for me to deep throat him. He was giving my pussy a real work out and so it wasn't long before I had my first orgasm. I told him I was going to cum and he sucked my entire pussy lips into his mouth and used his tongue on my clit as I was cumming; I had a huge climax. I eased up on sucking his cock while he continued eating me. I then pushed myself up removing his dick from my mouth as I came down off my sexual high and told him how much I like what he was doing to my pussy and that I really enjoyed having my ass crack licked.

I went back to sucking his cock and felt his tongue slid along my ass crack and to my delightful surprise, I felt his tongue licking my asshole. I moaned really loud and let him know that I really liked him playing with my asshole. With pleasurable sensations going through my body, I wanted him to experience the same so worked hard at getting him

to blow his load and he did in spades. I felt his cock twitched really hard a couple times and then whamo, my mouth was being filled with a torrent of streams of cum. I could hardly swallow fast enough to retain all the cum his was producing. I got a belly full of his delicious semen. I finally rolled off him and onto my back along side of him.

I was the first to speak saying, "How was that, did you enjoy your first blow job?"

"Oh my god, yes! That was fantastic!"

"Yes it was! I don't think I have ever had that much cum shot into my mouth before; and it was delicious. Did you enjoy eating my pussy?"

"Oh yea, that was great too."

"Yes it was. I really enjoyed it, especially when you used your tongue to play with my clit; that really made me cum. I also liked it when you played with my asshole; I always enjoy having my rosebud played with. It surprised me that

you would do that, very pleasantly surprised. Were you really okay with doing that, licking my asshole?"

"At first I was not too keen on doing it but once I started, I love how you reacted and thought how kinky it was to be licking your asshole."

"Would you have ever thought that you and I would be fucking someday and that you would be playing with my asshole, using your tongue on my tight little rosebud?"

"Fuck no, but I like it now. Can I do it some more?" I looked down at him as he was talking and knew he was being honest and so while laying there next to him, I rolled over on my side with my backside toward him and raised my leg high in the air giving him a direct view of my crotch. I reached down and spread my buns as much as I could and watched as he lowered his head and placed a big kiss right on my asshole. He then stuck out his tongue and first began licking my asshole and then attempted to probe my asshole with the tip of his tongue.

"Oh fuck Matt that feels so fucking good. Yes, yes stick your tongue in my asshole, tongue fuck my ass. Oh god I love what you are doing to me, I love it, ohhhh fuck this is so good. Please, of please put your finger in my asshole. Ohhhhhh yes, yes, I love having your finger in my asshole." Matt continued working on my ass with his finger shoved up inside me as far as it would go and then he began finger fucking me in the ass, shoving his middle finger in and out of my asshole, faster and faster and then harder and harder. Oh god I wanted to cum. I reached down and began fingering my pussy hoping to get off. When he saw me fingering myself, he took over with his other hand and was now fingering both my holes. He then removed his finger from my pussy, bent down and began sucking my pussy again using his tongue on my clit. It didn't take me long to climax and I provided some good pussy juice for Matt to enjoy.

When I came down off my sexual high, Matt was on his back watching me while stroking his now hard cock. I looked at him and said, "Oh god I love you young guys with your quick reloads, I need that hard cock of yours back inside my pussy, I want you to fuck me again, I want another load of your sperm inside my cunt." Mat didn't

hesitate and fucked me again flooding my pussy with another load of his sperm, I loved it. We both then kind of dozed off for awhile and I was awakened when I felt my tits being sucked on. I looked down and Matt was busy fondling and sucking on my tits. I reached down and found his hard cock and asked him if he was ready for another fuck. He nodded yes and so I rolled over on my back, spread my legs real wide and invited him to mount me for another glorious fuck. It was just like the first two fucks, very tantalizing and lots of cum.

When we finished he rolled off me and gave me a big kiss as he fondled my tits some more. It felt so good; he then reached down and rubbed the palm of his hand across my pussy mound a couple times before sticking a finger in my cunt. I said, "You like feeling my cunt?"

"Yea, I love it."

"Good because I love having your hands, tongue and lips all over me like you have done this evening. I love how you fondle, suck and lick my tits, how you now are fondling and fingering my pussy, and earlier when you ate my pussy and

licked my asshole. You are being very sexy and any girl will love it. Ahhh yes Mattie, keep your fingers way up in my cunt, my god that feels good. Do you like my wet sloppy cunt?"

"Yea I do. It feels so warm and wet. Can I eat you again?"

"Oh my fucking god yes, you don't ever have to ask me if you can eat me, just stick your face in my crotch and eat me anytime. You know that I'm wet mostly from your cum."

"Yes I know and I'm probably being weird, but I just want to eat your pussy again so bad, I don't care."

"Oh fuck yes, eat me all night if you want to." Mat scooted down between my legs as I spread them as wide as I could to give him easy access to my pussy. I took a hold of my knees spreading my legs as I watched and felt him begin to lick and suck on my pussy. God it felt good. He opened his mouth wide and sucked most of my mound into his mouth while using his tongue to lick the inside of me. I knew he would give me another orgasm the way he was attacking

my cunt. Suddenly I felt his hand on my ass checks and I hoped he was trying to get to my asshole.

I pulled my knees closer to my chest raising my ass up and sure enough, his fingers found their target and within seconds he was fingering my asshole while eating my cunt. "Yes, yes baby, oh god yes, finger my ass and eat my pussy. My ass and my cunt are all yours for whatever you want to do to them. Oh fuck I love what you are doing to me." Matt kept it up and I kept encouraging him until I climaxed and filled his mouth with more of my juices. He finished by kissing first my pussy and then I felt his tongue lick is way down my crack ending with his lips kissing my asshole.

"Oh god Matt, that was fantastic and you surprise me so much. It seems so natural for you to eat me and play with my ass. Did you learn that from watching anal pornography?"

"No, but I've seen a few videos where a women gets fucked in the ass."

"Wow, I loved what you just did to me. Would you like to fuck me in the ass and slide that big cock of yours into my tight asshole? God I just can't get over how well you have been eating and fingering my asshole!"

"Do you want me to fuck you in the ass?"

"Yes, but only if you want to." I quickly reached over to check out his cock and sure enough it was hard again. I said, "I would absolutely love for you to fuck me in the ass, to feel your cock slide into my asshole and for you to flood my bowls with all that wonderful cum of yours."

Matt replied, "Okay let's do it."

"Oh god yes. Just reach over to my night stand and in the second drawer there is a tube of Vaseline." Matt got the Vaseline and I said, "Now I want you to grease up your cock and my asshole, okay. Just put a big gob of Vaseline on a couple of fingers and shove them up my ass and all around my asshole. Get me really greased up for that big cockhead of yours. And then coat your cockhead with lots of Vaseline." I got on my hands and knees with my ass in the

air as he first greased up my asshole using two fingers in my ass, then he coated his cock with the Vaseline. Finally he was ready and I told him to press his cock against my asshole and to just at first gently but firmly push his cock into my ass.

He said, "Isn't this going to hurt you?"

"Yes, but I want you in me, I want to feel the sensation of your big cockhead sliding through my asshole and for you to then fuck me in the ass. I never in my wildest dreams ever imagine that someday you would be fucking me in the ass." He did as I told him and immediately I felt the sensation of having my asshole being spread open to accommodate his big cockhead. I told him to pause until my asshole began to dilate to accommodate his huge cockhead. It seemed to take a long time but I told him to be patient as I gradually felt his cock pressing against my asshole and finally begin to penetrate me. It was an exciting feeling but also painful until his cockhead slipped through my asshole and was inside me. Once his cockhead had finally penetrated my asshole, he was able to quickly slide his whole cock inside me. God it felt so good and told him to just start fucking me; I placed my head down on the bed

so I could both see and feel his cock slip into my ass. And as he did, I twiddled with my clit and in no time I was having an orgasm as he pumped another big load of his delicious cum in me, this time inside my ass.

When we finished, we both collapsed on the bed with his cock fully engaged in my ass. I told him to leave it in me as long as he could. Well he never got very soft and his cock remained lodged in my ass to my delight even as we snoozed. While asleep, he rolled off me and out popped his cock and I could feel his cum oozing out of my ass. I reached back to scoop up some of his cum and discovered that my asshole must have been dilated to the size of a silver dollar. Fuck he has a big cockhead.

I rolled over to see that it was a little past 2am and then I fell asleep. In the morning I was awakened by Matt sucking on my tits. I smiled as I reached to check his cock and as expected, he had a morning woody. I lifted his head from my chest and said, "Are you ready for another fuck?"

He just smiled and nodded yes. I got on my back and reached between my legs to find myself really a mess down

there. I said, "I'm pretty messy, do you really want to fuck right now or after we clean up?"

He smiled and said, "Both!"

I said, "Which hole?"

He said, "Both."

I had to smile and said, "Okay, let's do my ass first." I raised my legs grabbing my knees and pulling them to my chest saying, "There you are big boy, my ass is ready for you, just put a little more Vaseline in me and have at it." He grabbed the tube of Vaseline, coated up my asshole and his cock, then took a hold of his cock and aimed it at my asshole. He gently pressed against me and watched my face as he gradually penetrated my ass for the second time. Again once his big cockhead penetrated my asshole, he slipped his entire cock into me and began to fuck me. Twice he fully removed his cock from my ass, admired the size of my asshole and then rammed his cock back inside me, god that felt good to have his big cockhead slide through my asshole and I told him so. I also suggested that the next time he

fucks me in the ass and I hope it is real soon, that I want a photo of how much he has dilated my asshole.

Within minutes we were both cumming and again I had cum running out of my ass when he pulled free. God I was a mess and so was the bed. We hopped up and took a shower together, freely fondling one another thus keeping us both horny. Finally I said let's grab a quick breakfast and we did. I remained naked and had him do the same. I took every opportunity to stroke his cock while he fondled and played with my pussy and tits while we ate our breakfast. When we finished we went into the living room and fucked one more time. I had him lie down on his back and got on top of him and slide my pussy down his big shaft and then bounced up and down on his cock until we both came. He loved watching my tits bounce as I fucked him. I enjoyed it too.

We had just finished and were still lying on the couch with Matt's cock still inside me, when my phone rang. I pulled my cunt up off Matt's cock and walked over to the end table to grab my phone to see that it was Cathy calling. I walked back to the couch where Matt was lying and answered the phone. "Hi Cathy. I bet you want to talk to Matt." She said

yes and so I handed the phone to Matt as I leaned down taking his cock in my mouth.

Matt said, "Hi mom." I could hear her say, 'When are you coming home dear?" I then lifted my leg and placed it over his shoulder so that my pussy was right above his head why I sucked his cock. He said, "I should be home soon." Just then I could feel cum oozing out of my pussy and looked between my legs to see a big string of cum begin to drip from my pussy directly toward his face. He raised his head and first licked my pussy and then sucked my cum into his mouth. I heard his mom say, 'what are you doing dear, what is that noise?' He said, "Oh Genie has fixed me a snack and I was just eating it." Then I heard, 'Okay dear, but come home as soon as you can, I have some chores for you.' Matt responded, "Okay mom, as soon as I finish my snack." He hung up and pulled my hips down so his face was buried in my pussy. He gave me another wonderful cunt eating experience as I sucked the last drops of cum from his cock. When we finished, I stood up and looked down at Matt to see his face all shinny with cum. I bent over and licked his face clean while he reached up between my legs and fingered my pussy.

When I finished cleaning his face he said that he needed to go home. I said okay and he went to my room to get dressed. As he approached the door I said how about a big kiss good bye. He walked over me and gave me a big French kiss with lots of tongue. I said, "I'm so glad you dropped by last night. It has been an absolute pleasure getting to know you. I hope you learned a lot and can now connect with some girls. I really enjoyed having sex with you and want you to come back soon for more."

He said he would as I continued, "You have given me lots of pleasure last night and this morning and I want to thank you again." He kissed me again and I said, "I love how you kiss me. I loved how you played with my tits last night and this morning, would you like to kiss them to?" I was still nude and so he bent down slightly and kissed each tit, taking his time sucking and licking my nipples. When he raised his head I said, "I loved how you fucked my pussy, would you like to kiss it?" He smiled as he got down on his knees while I spread my legs letting him lick and suck on my pussy lips. He again took his time and almost had me cumming again. He stopped and just remained on his knees looking up at me with a big smiled on his face. I said, "I really loved how you fucked my ass, you want to ...?" With

him still on his knees, I turned around, bent over and grabbed my ankles as he buried his face between my ass checks and began licking, kissing and fingering my asshole. I moved my one hand from my ankle and began playing with my clit as he ate my ass. That took me over the top and I came again and as cum oozed from my pussy, he ran his tongue up my crack and licked my pussy clean.

I said, "You can't go with a hard-on like you have, I will blow you again. I want to have my mouth full of your cum when you walk out the door." I had already gotten down on my knees so he turned toward me, unzipped his pants and I opened my mouth wide to take in his cockhead and began to give him a good blow job. I sucked his cock and fondled his big balls until he filled my mouth with cum. He then zipped up while I stood up. I slightly opened my mouth and let his cum drool drown my chin and onto my tits that I had push up and together with both hands. A puddle began to form in my cleavage and in my hands. I lowered my hands slowly down my belly leaving a trail of cum and when I reached my pussy, I used my fingers to message his cum all over and into my pussy.

As he stood there staring at me I said, "Well Matt we have done it all. You've fondled and sucked my tits; you've eaten and fucked my pussy and my ass. Plus you've had your cock and balls stroked and sucked, so you should start to become comfortable being around girls knowing that you now know how to do these things, and you've done them very well. I want you to know that I would love to have you come back anytime for more of what we have done. That cock of yours is magnificent, it's like a fire house, just seems to cum and cum and cum. I love how you cum and so will all the females you fuck. I hope you get a chance to let your mother find out how good you are in bed and that she gets to have the experiences I just had with you. Good luck and I look forward to the next time you drop by."

. . . .

"Wow mom, you had a fantastic night. Now you have two fuck buddies."

"You are right Peter and maybe someday I can have all three of you guys at the same time and you can make me air tight."

"Yea, that would be great, three guys fucking you all at once."

"So how was your night Peter, five loads in two pussies like you predicted?"

"Ahhh yea sort of. I definitely had five loads but not all of them in a pussy. Gloria got a load in her cunt and one in her mouth and Victoria got a load in every hole."

"So you got to fuck Victoria in the ass again, how did she like it?"

"She said she loved it and wanted to do it again soon. She also told me that Sophie is getting impatient and wants me to come by and fuck her some afternoon next week. I didn't promise her but I think I will do that."

"Better be careful, if Gloria finds out she may dump you."

"I know but Sophie is really hot and I thoroughly enjoyed fucking her. It's hard to believe her little body can take all 10 ½ inches so easily."

"That's why she is a whore, tight body with a big deep cunt with a high appetite for sex."

"Well mom, I'm going to take a nap, I'm bushed. I'll do my chores this afternoon, okay?"

"Sure, and will your cock be available tonight or should I call Randy?"

"No, I'll be here for you."

To be continued...